

2

A N E C D O T E S
O F
PAINTING IN ENGLAND; 2. X. l.

With some Account of the principal Artists;

And incidental NOTES on other ARTS;

Collected by the late

Mr. GEORGE VERTUE;

And now digested and published from his original MSS.

By Mr. HORACE WALPOLE.

The THIRD EDITION, with ADDITIONS.

*Le sachant Anglois, je crus qu'il m'alloit parler d'edifices et
de peintures.* Nouvelle Eloise, vol. i. p. 245.

VOL. II.

LONDON:

PRINTED FOR J. DODSLEY, PALL-MALL.

M.DCC.LXXXII.

A N E C D O T E S

PAINTING IN ENGLAND

THE HISTORY OF THE ARTS

MR. GEORGE W. BRYCE



THE THIRD EDITION, WITH ADDITIONS

By the same Author, in two Volumes, 8vo. 1795.

C. H. A. R. D.

Printed by J. JOHNSON, Strand.

LONDON

PRINTED FOR J. JOHNSON, Strand.

M. D. C. C. C.

C O N T E N T S

O F T H E

S E C O N D V O L U M E.

C H A P. I.

P A I N T E R S and other Artists in the Reign
of James I. p. 1.

C H A P. II.

Charles I. *His Love and Protection of the
Arts, Accounts of Vanderdort and Sir Bal-
thazar Gerbier. Dispersion of the King's Col-
lection, and of the Earl of Arundel's, p. 71.*

C H A P. III.

Painters in the Reign of Charles I. p. 134.

C H A P. IV.

Artists during the Interregnum, p. 281.

A P P E N D I X, p. 287.

A N E C -

CONTENTS

SECOND VOLUME

CHAPTER I. THE HISTORY OF THE

CHAPTER II.

CHAPTER III. THE HISTORY OF THE
CHAPTER IV. THE HISTORY OF THE
CHAPTER V. THE HISTORY OF THE
CHAPTER VI. THE HISTORY OF THE

CHAPTER VII.

CHAPTER VIII. THE HISTORY OF THE

CHAPTER IX.

CHAPTER X. THE HISTORY OF THE

APPENDIX

INDEX

ANECDOTES of PAINTING, &c.

CHAP. I.

Painters and other Artists in the Reign of JAMES I.

IT was well for the arts that King James had no disposition to them : He let them take their own course. Had he felt any inclination for them, he would probably have introduced as bad a taste as he did into literature. A Prince who thought puns and quibbles the perfection of eloquence, would have been charmed with the monkies of Hemskirk and the drunken boors of Ostade. James loved his ease and his pleasures, and hated novelties. He gave himself up to hunting, and hunted in the most cumbrous and inconvenient of all dresses, a ruff and trowser breeches. The nobility kept up the magnificence they found established by Queen Elizabeth, in which predominated a want of taste, rather than a bad one. In more ancient times the mansions of the great lords, were, as I have mentioned before, built for defence and

2 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

strength rather than convenience. The walls thick, the windows pierced wherever it was most necessary for them to look abroad, instead of being contrived for symmetry or to illuminate the chambers. To that style succeeded the richness and delicacy of the Gothic. As this declined, before the Grecian taste was established, space and vastness seem to have made their whole ideas of grandeur. The palaces erected in the reign of Elizabeth by the memorable * Countess of Shrewsbury, Elizabeth of Hardwicke, are exactly in this style. The apartments are lofty and enormous, and they knew not how to furnish them. Pictures, had they had good ones, would be lost in chambers of such height: Tapestry, their chief moveable, was not commonly perfect enough to be real magnificence. Fretted cieling, gracefull mouldings of windows, and painted glass, the ornaments of the preceding

* It is a tradition in the family of Cavendish that a fortune-teller had told her, that she should not die while she was building; accordingly she bestowed a great deal of the wealth she had obtained from three husbands in erecting large seats at Hardwicke, Chatsworth, Bolsover, and Oldcotes, and I think, at Worksop; and died in a hard frost when the workmen could not labour.

age, were fallen into disuse. Immense lights composed of bad glass in diamond panes, cast an air of poverty on their most costly apartments. That at Hardwicke, still preserved as it was furnished for the reception and imprisonment of the Queen of Scots, is a curious picture of that age and style. Nothing can exceed the expence in the bed of state, in the hangings of the same chamber, and of the coverings for the tables. The first is cloth of gold, cloth of silver, velvets of different colours, lace, fringes and embroidery. The hangings consist of figures, large as life, representing the virtues and vices, embroidered on grounds of white and black velvet. The cloths to cast over the tables are embroidered and embossed with gold on velvets and damasks. The only moveables of any taste are the cabinets and tables themselves, carved in oak. The chimnies are wide enough for a hall or kitchen, and over the arras are freezes of many feet deep with miserable relievos in stucco representing huntings. There and in all the great mansions of that age is a gallery, remarkable only for its extent. That at Hardwicke is of sixty yards.

4 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

James built no palace himself. Those erected by the Nobles in his reign are much like what I have been describing. Audley-inn, * one of the wonders of that age, deserved little notice but for the prodigious space it covered. Towards the end of that monarch's reign genius was called out and appeared. The magnificent temper or taste of the Duke of Buckingham led him to collect pictures, and pointed out the study of them to Prince Charles. Rubens came over, Inigo Jones arose, and architecture broke forth in all the lustre and purity of Rome and Athens — But before I come to that period, I must clear my way by some account of the preceding artists. The first

* Dugdale, writing after the days of Inigo Jones, says, that this house was not to be equalled by any fabric in this realm, excepting Hampton-court. There are prints of Audley-inn in its grandeur by Winstanley, who lived at Littlebury near it, where, within my memory, was his house, remarkable for several mechanic tricks, known by the name of WINSTANLEY'S WONDERS. His plates of Audley-inn are extant, but the prints are very scarce. Part of the edifice was taken down about forty years ago, and a greater part, with the magnificent gallery, was demolished after the decease of the last Earl of Suffolk of that line.

painter

Painters in the Reign of James I.

Painter who seems to have arrived after the
accession of James was

PAUL VANSOMER

A native of the north. The accounts of him
are extremely deficient. An author of the
beginning of the century mentioning him says that
Vansomer, who only says that Vansomer
was a Londoner he wrote, and then related
with the painter Berthelot of Amsterdam.
Paul Vansomer was a portrait painter and
a very able craftsman. The painter of the Lord
Chamberlain William, Earl of Pembroke,
died though it was to him an admirable
portrait, and a singular length at Chateaufort
of the Earl of Devonshire in his robes,
which is ascribed to Myrcus. I should think
that it was painted by the same hand. Myrcus was
a man of great industry and skill in his
drawing. Both these portraits are held

Myrcus improved so much in his later portraits,
that it is not to be wondered at that he should
study the manner of his master. I cannot determine whether
the portrait of Chateaufort was painted by him, or
whether it was painted by him. In general, the portraits
by Vansomer and Myrcus, when in whole length, may
be thus distinguished: Vansomer commonly placed his
on a high, Myrcus, on a carpet.

THE HISTORY OF THE

... That ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

painter who seems to have arrived after the accession of James was

PAUL VANSOMER,

a native of Antwerp. The accounts of him are extremely deficient, no author of the lives of painters mentioning him but Carl Vermander, who only says that Vansomer was living when he wrote, and then resided with his brother Bernard at Amsterdam. Yet Vansomer as a painter of portraits was a very able master. The picture of the Lord Chamberlain William Earl of Pembroke, half length at St. James's, is an admirable portrait, and a whole length at Chatsworth of the first Earl of Devonshire in his robes, though ascribed to Mytens, I should think was painted by the same hand. Mytens was much colder in his colouring and stiff in his drawing.* Both these portraits are bold

* Mytens improved so much in his later portraits, that this character must be read with allowances; and on studying more of his works, I cannot determine whether the portrait at Chatsworth is not painted by him, as constant tradition says it was. In general, the portraits by Vansomer and Mytens, when at whole length, may be thus distinguished; Vansomer commonly placed his on a mat; Mytens, on a carpet.

6 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

and round, and the chiaro scuro good. The Earl of Devonshire is equal to the pencil of Vandyck, and one of the finest single figures I have seen. In what year Vansomer came to England we do not know; certainly as early as 1606, between which and 1620 he did several pictures. I shall mention but a few, that are indubitably his, from whence by comparison his manner may be known.

James I. at Windsor, behind him a view of Whitehall.

Anne of Denmark, with a prospect of the west end of St. Paul's.

The same King at Hampton-court, armour lying by him on the ground; better than the former. Dated 1615.

His Queen in blue, with a horse and dogs; also at Hampton-court. This picture is imitated in the tapestry at Houghton.

Three ladies, 1615, at Ditchley; Lady Morton in purple; another, with yellow lace about her neck and a gauze scarf; the third in black with a crape over her forehead.

Lord Chancellor Bacon and his brother Nicholas at Gorhambury.

Sir Simon Weston, brother of Lord Treasurer Portland, whole length with a pike in his

the hand, 1608, set. 11. This piece was in the possession of the Lord Chief Justice May.

Marquis of Hamilton with the white Bear at Hampton-court.

Vanloer died about the age of forty-five, and was buried at St. Martin's in the Fields as appears by the register: Jan. 5, 1611. Paulus Vanloer, pictor eximius, sepultus fuit in ecclesia.

CORNELIUS JANSEN.

generally, but incorrectly, called John-son, was, according to Sandrart, born in London of Flemish parents, but Verme, and the author of an Essay towards an English School, say it was at Amsterdam, where the latter asserts that he resided long, the former that he came over young, which, considering how late he lived, I should be inclined to believe, if Verme did not at the same time pronounce that his earliest performances are his best. So good a style of colouring was hardly formed here. His pictures are easily distinguished by their

the landscape part, and such as his subjects &c.
A 4. clearness,

6. *James's Palace, 16th of June 1616.*

and myself and the others were good. The
first of the number to appear in the parlour of
James's Palace was the first Duke of
Gloucester. He was very well
in England and his house, certainly as
early as we could remember when and where he
did not go to school. I shall mention but a
few, that are particularly well known, from whence
by comparison the others may be known.

James I. a Welshman, behind him a view
of the castle.

Anne of Denmark, with a prospect of the
castle and the park.

The first King of England, about
1616, is here on the ground, better than
the others. (1616)

The second King, with a horse and
the first of the court. This pic-
ture is painted by the painter of Hougham.

James I. King, at Dunblair; Lady
Marble in purple, another, with yellow
lace and her neck and a gown like the
others in black with a cape over her face
and head.

Lord Chancellor Bacon and his brother
Nicholas, a Guelphbury.

Sir Simon Wilkes, brother of Lord Treas-
urer Portland, with a pike in
his hand.

his hand, 1608, act. 43. This piece was in the possession of the Lord Chief Justice Raymond.

Marquis of Hamilton with the white staff, at Hampton-court.

Vanfomer died about the age of forty-five, and was buried at St. Martin's in the Fields as appears by the register; Jan. 5, 1621. Paulus Vanfomer, pictor eximius, sepultus fuit in ecclesiâ.

CORNELIUS JANSEN,

generally, but inaccurately, called Johnson, was, according to Sandrart, born in London of Flemish parents; but Vertue, and the author of an Essay towards an English school, say it was at Amsterdam, where the latter asserts that he resided long, the former that he came over young, which, considering how late he lived, I should be inclined to believe, if Vertue did not at the same time pronounce that his earliest performances are his best: So good a style of colouring was hardly formed here. His pictures are easily † distinguished by their

† He sometimes put this mark on his pictures  fecit.

clearness, neatness and smoothness. They are generally painted on board, and except being a little stiff, are often strongly marked with a fair character of nature, and remarkable for a lively tranquillity in the countenances. His draperies are seldom but black. I have two portraits by him of singular merit; one of Mr. Leneve, master of the company of merchant-taylors; the other of Sir George Villiers, father of the great Duke of Buckingham, less handsome, but extremely like his son. One of his hands rests on the head of a greyhound, as fine as the animals of Snyder.

Jansen's first works in England are dated about 1618. He dwelt in the Black-friars, and had much business. His price for a head was five broad pieces. He painted too in small in oil, and often copied his own works in that manner. In the family of Verney were the portraits of Sir Robert Heath and his lady in both sizes. At Cashiobury is a large piece, curious, but so inferior to Jansen's general manner, that if his name were not to it, I shou'd doubt it's being of his hand. It represents Arthur Lord Capel, who was beheaded, his Lady and Children. Behind them is a view of the

the Garden at Hadham, at that time the chief seat of the family. Between the years 1630 and 1640 Jansen lived much in Kent at a small village called Bridge near Barhamdown, and drew many portraits for gentlemen in the neighbourhood, particularly of the families of Auger, Palmer, Hammond and Bowyer. One of his best works was the picture of a Lady Bowyer, of the family of Auger, called for her exquisite beauty *The Star in the East*. At Sherburn Castle in Dorsetshire is a head of Elizabeth Wriothesley eldest daughter of Henry Earl of Southampton, and wife of William Lord Spenser, her head richly dressed, and a picture in a blue enamelled case at her breast. This picture is well coloured, tho' not equal to another at the same seat, a half length of her mother, Elizabeth, daughter of John Vernon, wife of Earl Henry. Her cloaths are magnificent, and the attire of her head, singular, a veil turned quite back. The face and hands are coloured with incomparable lustre, and equal to any thing this master executed. There is also a half length in black satten of John Digby, first Earl of Bristol, young and remarkably handsome. It is ascribed to Jansen, but is faintly coloured,

ed, and evidently in the manner of Vandyck, whom perhaps he imitated as well as rivalled.

Jansen's fame declined * on the arrival of Vandyck, and the civil war breaking out, Cornelius, at the importunity of his wife, quitted England. His pass is recorded in the Journals of the Commons :

October 10, 1648. Ordered, that Cornelius Johnson, picture-drawer, shall have Mr. Speaker's warrant to pass beyond seas with Emanuel Paffe, George Hawkins ; and to carry with him such pictures and colours, bedding, household stuff, pewter, and brass, as belongs unto himself.

He retired first to Midelburg and then to Amsterdam, where he continued to paint and died in 1665. † His wife's name was Elizabeth Beck, to whom he was married in 1622. They had a son Cornelius, bred to his father's profession, which he followed in Holland, where he died poor, being ruined by the extravagance of a second wife. The son drew the Duke of Monmouth's picture,

* At Lord Pomfret's at Easton was a portrait of Charles I. by Jansen.

† Sandrart, p. 314.

Portrait of Sir Ralph J. J. J.

as he was on the point of sailing for his em-
porer's expedition to England.

A sister of Cornelius Jansen the elder was
second wife of John Jansen of Middel-
burg, brother of the Sir J. J. J. and
Charles the first. They had many children.
To one of the sons born to John Cornelius
Jansen was Dedrick, and the widow of
Hans Oliver, godfather. Cornelius Huf-
fel, an elder son was born in 1614 and lived
some years with his uncle Cornelius Jansen,
and afterwards with Vandyck, whose style
name he copied very tolerably in small por-
traits; many of them are in a private apart-
ment at Windsor, at Warwick-castle, and
in the collection of the Duke of Devon-
shire of Argyll. Hufel chiefly was employed in
the painting in the churches of the Fairs of
Essex and Holland, and was a lover of his
race and his trade. He was father of An-
drew Hufel, a painter, from whom Vandyck
received such particulars, and of whom
Hufel himself painted a picture of Cornelius Jansen,
his wife and son drawn by Adam Elia-
um.

In the catalogue of Sir John's picture is
mentioned a portrait drawn by Vandyck of Sir
J. J. J. but thought of Hufel's portrait of Sir J. J. J.

1614.

1614.

as he was on the point of sailing for his unfortunate expedition to England.

A sister of Cornelius Jansen the elder was second wife of † Nicasius Russel or Roussel of Bruges, jeweller to the Kings James and Charles the first. They had many children. To one of the sons born in 1619 Cornelius Jansen was godfather, and the widow of Isaac Oliver, godmother. Theodore Russel, an elder son was born in 1614, and lived nine years with his uncle Cornelius Jansen, and afterwards with Vandyck, whose pictures he copied very tolerably on small panels; many of them are in a private apartment at Windsor, at Warwick-castle, and in the collection of the Duchess Dowager of Argyle. Russel chiefly was employed in the country in the families of the Earls of Essex and Holland, and was a lover of his ease and his bottle. He was father of Antony Russel, a painter, from whom Vertue received these particulars, and at whose house he saw a picture of Cornelius Jansen, his wife and son, drawn by Adrian Hanne-

† In the catalogue of King Charles's pictures is mentioned a portrait drawn by George Spence of Nuremberg, and bought of Nicasius Russel, p. 135.

man, who courted Jansen's neice, but was disappointed.

DANIEL MYTENS

of the Hague, was an admired painter in the reigns of King James and King Charles. He had certainly studied the works of Rubens before his coming over; his landscape in the back grounds of his portraits is evidently in the style of that school; and some of his works have been taken for Vandyck's. The date of his arrival is not certain; probably it was in hopes of succeeding Van Somer; but though he drew several of the court, he was not formally employed as the King's painter 'till the reign of Charles. His patent is preserved in Rymer's *Foedera*, vol. xviii. p. 3.

I found the minute of the docquet warrant for this among the Conway papers in these words;

The office of one of his majesty's picture-drawers in ordinary, with the fee of 20*l.* per ann. graunted to Daniell Mitens during his life. Subscribed by order from the Lord Chamberlain. Procured by Mr. Endimyon Porter, May 30, 1625.

And

And among the same MSS. is the following docquet-warrant;

July 31, 1626. A warrant to the exchequer to paie unto Daniell Mittens his majesty's *picture* the somme of 125*l.* for divers pictures by him delivered to sondry persons by his majesty's special direction. By order of the Lord Chamberlaine of his majesty's household, procured by the Lord Conway.

At Hampton-court are several whole lengths of Princes and Princesses of the house of Brunswick-Lunenburgh, and the portrait of Charles Howard Earl of Nottingham; at Kensington is Mytens's own head. At Knowle, Lionel Cranfield Earl of Middlesex, Lord Treasurer, with his white staff, whole length. A small bell on the table has these letters D. M. F. 1623. It was more common for him to paint a slip of paper on his pictures, inscribed only with the names or titles of the persons represented. At Lady Elizabeth Germain's at Drayton, is a very fine whole length of Henry Rich Earl of Holland, in a striped habit, with a walking stick. At St. James's * is Jeffery Hud-

* The picture of the Queen of Scots at St. James's is a copy by Mytens.

14 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

son the dwarf, holding a dog by a string, in a landscape, coloured warmly and freely like Snyder or Rubens. Mytens drew the same figure in a very large picture of Charles I. and his Queen, which was in the possession of the late Earl of Dunmore, but the single figure is much better painted. The history of this diminutive personage was so remarkable, that the reader will perhaps not dislike the digression.

* He was born at Oakham in Rutlandshire in 1619, and about the age of seven or eight, being then but eighteen inches high, was retained in the service of the Duke of Buckingham, who resided at Burleigh on the Hill. Soon after the marriage of Charles I. the King and Queen being entertained at Burleigh, little Jeffery was served up to table in a cold pye, and presented by the Duchess to the Queen, who kept him as her dwarf. From seven years of age till thirty he never grew taller; but after thirty he shot up to three feet nine inches, and there fixed. Jeffery became a considerable part of the entertainment of the court. Sir William Davenant wrote a poem called

* See Fuller and Wright's Rutlandshire.

Jeffreidos,

John F. Kennedy was born in Boston, Massachusetts, on January 17, 1917. He was the youngest of nine children of Joseph P. Kennedy and Rose F. Kennedy. He attended the Boston Latin School and graduated in 1936. He then served in the United States Navy during World War II, where he was decorated with the Navy Cross. After the war, he attended Harvard University and graduated in 1940. He then worked for the United States Treasury Department and later for the United States Senate. He was elected to the United States Senate in 1962 and served until 1964. He was then elected Vice President of the United States in 1960 and served until 1963. He was assassinated on November 22, 1963, in Dallas, Texas.

* The name is said to be derived from the fact that the Kennedy family was descended from the Irish name 'Cennedy' which means 'head' or 'chief'. The name was changed to 'Kennedy' in the 17th century.

Jeffreidos, on a battel between him and a * turkey-cock, and in 1638 was published a very small book called *The New-year's Gift*, presented at court from the Lady Parvula to the Lord Minimus (commonly called little Jeffery) her majesty's servant, &c. written by Microphilus, with a little print of Jeffery prefixed. Before this period Jeffery was employed on a negotiation of great importance: He was sent to France to fetch a midwife for the Queen, and on his return with this gentlewoman, and her majesty's dancing-master, and many rich presents to the Queen from her mother Mary de Medici, he was taken by the Dunkirkers. † Jeffery, thus made of consequence, grew to think himself really so. He had born with little temper the teasing of the courtiers and domestics, and had many squabbles with the King's gigantic porter; ‡ at last being provoked by Mr. Crofts,

* The scene is laid at Dunkirk, and the midwife rescues him from the fury of his antagonist.

† It was in 1630. Besides the present he was bringing for the Queen, he lost to the value of 2500*l.* that he had received in France on his own account from the Queen-mother and ladies of that court.

‡ A basrelief of this dwarf and giant is to be seen fixed

Crofts, a young gentleman of family, a challenge ensued, and Mr. Crofts coming to the rendezvous armed only with a squirt, the little creature was so enraged that a real duel ensued, and the appointment being on horseback with pistols, to put them more on a level, Jeffery with the first fire shot his antagonist dead. This happened in France whither he had attended his mistress in the troubles. He was again taken prisoner by a Turkish rover, and sold into Barbary. He probably did not long remain in slavery; for at the beginning of the civil war he was made a captain in the royal army, and in 1644 attended the Queen to France where he remained 'till the restoration. At last upon suspicion of his being privy to the Popish plot, he was taken up in 1682, and confined in the gate-house Westminster, where he ended his life in the sixty-third year of his age.

fixed in the front of a house near the end of Bagnio-court on the east side of Newgate-street. Probably it was a sign. Oliver Cromwell too had a porter of an enormous height, whose standard is recorded by a large O on the back of the terrace at Windsor, almost under the window of the gallery. This man went mad and prophesied. In Whitechapel was a sign of him taken from a print of St. Peter.

Mytens

Mytens remained in great reputation 'till the arrival of Vandyck, who being appointed the King's principal painter, the former in disgust asked his majesty's leave to retire to his own country; but the King learning the cause of his dissatisfaction, treated him with much kindness, and told him that he could find sufficient employment both for him and Vandyck; Mytens consented to stay, and even grew intimate, it is probable, with his rival, for the head of † Mytens is one of those painted among the professors by that great master.

Whether the same jealousy operated again, or real decline of business influenced him, or any other cause, Mytens did not stay much longer in England. We find none of his works here after the year 1630. Yet he lived many years afterwards. Houbraken quotes a register at the Hague dated in 1656, at which time it says Mytens painted part of the cieling of the town-hall there; the subject is, Truth writing history on the back of Fame.

These were the most considerable painters

† In some of the first impressions the name of Isaac appears in this plate, instead of Daniel. It was corrected afterwards.

in oil in the reign of James: There were undoubtedly several others of inferior rank, whose names are not come down to us, except two or three; and of one of those I find nothing but this short note from Baglione. *

Christophano Roncalli, pittore, andò per la Germania, per la Fiandra, per l' Olanda, per l' *Inghilterra*, per la Francia; e finalmente carico d' honori e di 74 anni finì il corso 1626. † I should not mention such slight notices, but that they may lead to farther discoveries. An other was a more remarkable person, especially in the subsequent reign; but in a work of this nature it is impossible not to run the subjects of one chapter into those of another, taking care however to distribute them, as they serve best to carry on the chronologic series. His name was

ROBERT PEAKE.

The earliest mention of him that appears is in the † books of the Lord Harrington Treasurer of the Chambers, N°. 78, 79, be-

* Page 186.

† He died at Rome.

† They were in the collection of the late Dr. Rawlinson.

big accounts of money received and paid by him.

Item, paid to Robert Peasche, a picture-maker, by warrant from the council October 4, 1611, for three several pictures made by him at the commandment of the Duke of York his officers, and given away and disposed of by the Duke's Grace, twenty pounds.

It does not appear whether these pictures were in oil or water-colours; I should rather suppose portraits in miniature of (King Charles the First then) Duke of York, but that Peasche painted in oil is ascertained by Peacham in his book of learning, where he expressly celebrates his good friend Mr. Peasche and Mr. Marquet for oil-colours. Peacham himself was a painter, as he tells us in the same book, having presented a copy of his majesty's *Parliament Book* illuminated to Prince Henry.

Peasche was originally a picture seller by Holbourne-bridge, and had the honour of

+ Mr. Pennant in his *Tour in Scotland* vol. i. p. 121 mentions a family picture done by one Tobias Peasche, but by the account he was rather a picture dealer than a painter, in this respect.

1 Of this man I had no other mention.

- B 2

being

ing accounts of monies received and paid by him ;

Item, paid to Robert Peake, † picture-maker, by warrant from the council October 4, 1612, for three several pictures made by him at the commandment of the Duke of York his officers, and given away and disposed of by the Duke's Grace, twenty pounds.

It does not appear whether these pictures were in oil or water-colours ; I should rather suppose portraits in miniature of (King Charles the First then) Duke of York ; but that Peake painted in oil is ascertained by Peacham in his book of limning, where he expressly celebrates his good friend *Mr. Peake* and *Mr. Marquis ‡* for oil-colours. Peacham himself was a limner, as he tells us in the same book, having presented a copy of his majesty's Basilicon Doron illuminated to Prince Henry.

Peake was originally a picture-seller by Holbourn-bridge, and had the honour of

† *Mr. Pennant* in his *Tour to Scotland* vol. ii. p. 12. mentions a family picture done by one *Tobias Ratcliff*, but by the account he was rather a picture-maker than a painter, in this reign.

‡ Of this man I find no other mention.

20 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

being Faithorn's master, and what perhaps he thought a greater honour, was knighted at Oxford, March 28, 1645. The disorders of the times confounding all professions, and no profession being more bound in gratitude to take up arms in the defence of King Charles, Sir Robert Peake entered into the service and was made a Lieutenant-colonel and had a command in Basing-house when it was besieged, where he persuaded his disciple Faithorn to enlist under him, as the latter in his dedication of the art of graving to Sir Robert expressly tells him, and where Peake himself was taken prisoner. † He was buried in the church of St. Stephen London. †.

Miniature makes a great figure in this reign by the lustre thrown on it by

PETER OLIVER,

the eldest son of Isaac Oliver, and worthy of being compared with his father. In some respects the son even appears the greater

‡ See a Letter from Oliver Cromwell to the Speaker of the House of Commons, on the reduction of Basing-house. Printed in the Annual Register for 1761.

† Payne Fisher's catal. of monuments,

master,

master, as he did not confine his talent to single heads. Peter copied in water-colours several capital pictures with signal success. By the Armistices of King Charles I. and King James II. it appears that there were thirteen pieces of his master in the royal collection, chiefly historical miniatures; seven of them are still preserved in Queen Caroline's closet at Kensington. At the Earl of Exeter's at Burlington is the story of Venus and Adonis, painted by Peter, and dated 1571. Verruc mentions another, which was in Mr. Haller's sale in May, 1706; it represented Joseph, the Virgin, and the Child asleep, eight inches wide and five high. On it was written his name, with the termination French, P. Olivier fecit, 1528. Another piece, a fine drawing in Indian ink, was copied by him from a picture of Raphael in the collection of King Charles II. John presenting a cross to the Child, kneeling before the Virgin. The original was sold after the King's death to the Spanish Ambassador (see Vol. I. Jerome.) and bought Peter's drawing, and sold it for twenty guineas to Mr. John Evelyn, from whom it came to the present Sir John Evelyn. The Duke of Devonshire has the portrait of Edward 6th.

H J

when

master, as he did not confine his talent to single heads. Peter copied in water-colours several capital pictures with signal success. By the catalogues of King Charles I. and King James II. it appears that there were thirteen pieces of this master in the royal collection, chiefly historic miniatures; seven of them are still preserved in Queen Caroline's closet at Kensington. At the Earl of Exeter's at Burleigh is the story of Venus and Adonis, painted by Peter, and dated 1631. Vertue mentions another, which was in Mr. Halsted's sale in May, 1726; it represented Joseph, the Virgin, and the Child a-sleep, eight inches wide and five high. On it was written his name, with the termination French, P. Olivier fecit, 1628. Another piece, a fine drawing in Indian ink, was copied by him from a picture of Raphael in the collection of King Charles, St. John presenting a cross to the Child, kneeling before the Virgin. The original was sold after the King's death to the Spanish Ambassador for 600 l. Jerome Lanier bought Peter's drawing, and sold it for twenty guineas to Mr. John Evelyn, from whom it came to the present Sir John Evelyn. The Duke of Devonshire has the portrait of Edward 6th.

22 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

when an infant, the drapery highly ornamented and finished; a copy from Holbein. * Lady Elizabeth Germain has at Drayton the Madonna and Child. The finest work of Peter Oliver in my opinion is the head of his own wife, in the cabinet of the Duchess of Portland: It is life itself. I doubt whether his father ever excelled this piece. I have a head of the same woman drawn with black lead on the leaf of a vellum pocket-book; on the reverse is his own portrait in profile; both masterly: And in black and red chalk I have a boy's head, larger than he generally painted, of great nature and vivacity. At Kensington below stairs is the portrait of Peter Oliver by Hanneman, who painted the wife too; but I know not where the latter is. †

It

* In the first edition I, by mistake, ascribed this to Isaac Oliver, but Peter's mark is upon it.

† Since this work was first published, a valuable treasure of the works of this master and of his father Isaac, was discovered in an old house in Wales, which belonged to a descendent of Sir Kenelm Digby. The latest are dated 1633; but being inclosed in ivory and ebony cases, and the whole collection locked up in a wainscot box, they are as perfectly preserved as if newly painted. They all represent Sir Kenelm and persons related to or connected with him. There are
three

It is extraordinary * that more of the works † of this excellent master are not known, as he commonly made duplicates of his pictures, reserving one of each for himself. On this subject Russell the painter, related to or connected with the Olivers, told Vertue a remarkable story. The greater part of the collection of King Charles being dispersed in the troubles, among which were several of the Olivers, Charles II. who re-

turned and was
three portraits of himself, six of his beloved wife at different ages, and three triplicates of his subjects, all three by Hans Oliver, as is Lady Digby's mother, which I have mentioned before. But the capital work is a large miniature copied from Vandyck, of Sir K. Knollys, his wife and two sons, the most beautiful piece of the kind that I believe exists. There is a duplicate of Sir K. and Lady Digby from the same picture, and though of not half the value, still more highly finished. This last piece is set in gold, richly inlaid with flowers in enamel, and shuts like a book. All these with several others I purchased at a great price, but they are not to be matched.

* Sir Andrew Fountain told many anecdotes by a fire at White's original chocolate-house in St. James's Street, about thirty years ago, where he had lived two years for a repository of part of his collection. Probably some of the works of the Olivers, or Cooper, &c. were destroyed there.

† Peter Oliver etched a few small histories, but Vertue does not specify the subjects.

22 *Painted by the Reign of James I.*

which is a portrait, the drapery highly ornamented with gold; a copy from Holbein. The same Elizabeth Germain has at the same time a portrait and Child. The first work of this sort in my opinion is the head of the same, in the cabinet of the Duke of Devonshire. It is a life-size portrait of a woman, which her father ever exhibited this picture. I have a head of the same woman drawn with black lead on the leaf of a vellum pocket-book; on the reverse is his own portrait in profile, both masterly! And in black and red chalk I have a boy's head, larger than the generally painted, of great nature and beauty. At Kensington below that is the portrait of Peter Oliver by Hans Holbein, who painted the wife too; but I know not where the latter is. †

It

* In the 2nd edition I, by mistake, ascribed this to Hans Holbein, but Peter's mark is upon it.

† During this work was first published, a valuable edition of the works of John Donne and of his father, which was discovered in an old house in Wales, which belonged to a descendant of Sir Kenneth Digby. The book was dated 1643, and being included in many and many notes, and the whole collection looked up in a wooden box, they are in perfectly good condition, and are printed. The 2nd edition of Sir Kenneth and perfect edition is in the hands of Sir Kenneth. There are three

It is extraordinary * that more of the works † of this excellent master are not known, as he commonly made duplicates of his pictures, reserving one of each for himself. On this subject Russel the painter, related to or connected with the Olivers, told Vertue a remarkable story. The greater part of the collection of King Charles being dispersed in the troubles, among which were several of the Olivers, Charles II. who re-

three portraits of himself, six of his beloved wife at different ages, and three triplicates of his mistress, all three by Isaac Oliver, as is Lady Digby's mother, which I have mentioned before. But the capital work is a large miniature copied from Vandyck, of Sir Kenelm, his wife and two sons, the most beautifull piece of the size that I believe exists. There is a duplicate of Sir Kenelm and Lady Digby from the same picture, and though of not half the volume, still more highly finished. This last piece is set in gold, richly inlaid with flowers in enamel, and shuts like a book. All these with several others I purchased at a great price, but they are not to be matched.

* Sir Andrew Fountaine lost many miniatures by a fire at White's original chocolate-house in St. James's-Street, about thirty years ago, where he had hired two rooms for a repository of part of his collection. Probably some of the works of the Olivers, of Cooper, &c. were destroyed there.

† Peter Oliver etched a few small histories, but Vertue does not specify the subjects.

24 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

membered, and was desirous of recovering them, made many inquiries about them after the restoration. At last he was told by one Rogers * of Isleworth that both the father and son were dead, but that the son's widow was living at Isleworth and had many of their works. The King went very privately and unknown with Rogers to see them; the widow showed several finished and unfinished, with many of which the King being pleased, asked if she would sell them: She replied, she had a mind the King should see them first, and if he did not purchase them, she should think of disposing of them. The King discovered himself, on which she produced some more pictures which she seldom showed. The King desired her to set her price; she said she did not care to make a price with his majesty, she would leave it to him; but promised to look over her husband's books and let his majesty know what prices his father the late King had paid. The King took away what he liked, and sent Rogers to Mrs. Oliver

* Vertue says he was very great at court; it was probably Rogers, well known for being employed in the King's private pleasures. See *Memoires de Grammont*.

with

with the option of 1000 *l.* or an annuity of 300 *l.* for her life. She chose the latter. Some years afterwards it happened that the King's mistresses having begged all or most of these pictures, Mrs. Oliver, who was probably a prude and apt to express herself like a prude, said, on hearing it, that if she had thought the King would have given them to such whores, and strumpets and bastards, he never should have had them. This reached the court, the poor woman's salary was stopped, and she never received it afterwards. The rest of the limnings which the King had not taken, fell into the hands of Mrs. Russel's father.

Peter Oliver, says Vertue, died about the year 1664, aged near 60; but this must be a mistake, as his father's drawing at Kensington finished by the son is dated 1616, when by that account Peter was not above twelve years old. From his age and the story of his widow it is more likely that he died before the restoration. Probably the date 1664 should be 1654. He was buried with his father in the Black-fryars.

As in none of these accounts mention is made of any children of Peter Oliver, I conclude that Isaac Oliver, glass-painter, born
in

26 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

in 1616, was son of the younger brother James. Among the verses printed by the university of Cambridge in 1638 on the death of Mr. Edward King, Milton's *Lycidas*, one of the English copies is inscribed, Isaac Oliver, * who, I suppose, was the glass-painter, and then about the age of twenty-two, as appears from the following inscription on a painted window in Christchurch Oxford, Oliver aetat. suae 84, anno 1700, pinxit deditque. The story is St. Peter delivered out of prison, the drawing and execution good, but the colouring in some parts faint. The long life of this person, † estimable for his own merit and that of his family, served almost alone to preserve the secret of painting on glass — a secret which however has never been lost, as I shall show in a moment by a regular

* Peck's life of Milton, p. 36.

† After the fire of London he was employed jointly with Mr. Hooke in surveying and laying out the ground for rebuilding the city. See *Biogr. Britann.* vol. iv. p. 2654, marginal note. There is a mezzotinto of Egbert Hemskirk sold by J. Oliver at the Eagle and Child on Ludgate-hill; and another of James 2d on his throne with addressers thanking him for his declaration of liberty of conscience, V. Granger's catalogue of English heads.

times of the persecution. The art was suppressed given to it was by the reformation, which banished the art out of churches yet it was in some measure kept up in the cathedrals of the nobility and gentry in the windows of their seats. Towards the end of Queen Elizabeth it was common even there, yet the practice did not wholly cease. The chapel of our Lady at Warwick was ornamented anew by Robert Dudley Earl of Leicester and his Countess, and the cypher of the glass-painter's name yet remains with the date 1574: and in some of the chapels at Oxford the art again appears dating its self in 1602 by the hand of an accomplished master. I could supply even the gap of forty-eight years by many dates on British glass, but nobody ever supposed that the secret was lost so early as the reign of James I. and that it has not perished since will be evident from the following series reaching to the present hour.

The painted glass in the windows of the library at All-Saints, Oxford.

In the chapel at Queen's college, Oxford, window, dated 1548.

A cypher on the painted glass in the chapel at Warwick, 1574.

The

series of the professors. The first interruption given to it was by the reformation, which banished the art out of churches; yet it was in some measure kept up in the escutcheons of the nobility and gentry in the windows of their seats. Towards the end of Queen Elizabeth it was omitted even there, yet the practice did not entirely cease. The chapel of our Lady at Warwick was ornamented a-new by Robert Dudley Earl of Leicester and his Countess, and the cypher of the glass-painter's name yet remains with the date 1574; and in some of the chapels at Oxford the art again appears dating itself in 1622 by the hand of no contemptible master. I could supply even the gap of forty-eight years by many dates on Flemish glass, but nobody ever supposed that the secret was lost so early as the reign of James I. and that it has not perished since will be evident from the following series reaching to the present hour.

The portraits in the windows of the library at All-Souls, Oxford.

In the chapel at Queen's-college twelve windows, dated 1518.

R a cypher on the painted glass in the chapel at Warwick, 1574.

The

28 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

The windows at Wadham-college; the drawing pretty good, and the colours fine, by Bernard Van Linge, 1622.

In the chapel at Lincoln's-inn, a window with the name of Bernard, 1623. This was probably the preceding Van Linge.

In the chapel at Wroxton stories from the Bible by Bernard Van Linge, 1632.

In Christ-church, Oxford, by Abraham Van Linge, 1640.

In the church of St. Leonard Shoreditch, two windows by Baptista Sutton, 1634.

The East window in the chapel at University-college. Hen. Giles * pinxit, 1687. There are eight or ten more dated 1640.

—at Christ-church, Isaac Oliver, aged 84, 1700.

Window in Merton-chapel, William Price, † 1700.

Windows at Queen's, New-college and Maudlin, by William Price, the son, now

* In Mr. Thoresby's museum was "the picture of Mr. Henry Gyles (called there) the famous glass painter at York, wrote in mezzotinto by the celebrated Mr. Francis Place, when that art was known to few others. Bought with other curiosities of Mr. Gyles's executors." See Thoresby's *Ducatus Leodiensis*, page 492.

† He died in 1722.

living, ‡ whose colours are fine, whose drawing good, and whose taste in ornaments and mosaic is far superior to any of his predecessors, is equal to the antique, to the good Italian masters, and only surpassed by his own singular modesty. §

EDWARD

‡ He died a bachelor at his house in Great Kirby-street Hatton-garden, July 16, 1765.

§ It may not be unwelcome to the curious reader to see some anecdotes of the revival of taste for painted glass in England. Price, as I have said, was the only painter in that style for many years in England. Afterwards, one Rowell, a plumber at Reading, did some things, particularly for the late Henry Earl of Pembroke, but Rowell's colours soon vanished. At last he found out a very durable and beautiful red, but he died in a year or two and the secret with him. A man at Birmingham began the same art in 1756, or 57, and fitted up a window for Lord Lyttelton in the church of Hagley, but soon broke. A little after him one Peckitt at York, began the same business, and has made good proficiency. A few lovers of the art collected some dispersed panes from ancient buildings, particularly the late Lord Cobham, who erected a gothic temple at Stowe, and filled it with arms of the old Nobility, &c. About the year 1753, one Asciotti an Italian, who had married a Flemish woman, brought a parcel of painted glass from Flanders, and sold it for a very few guineas to the Hon. Mr. Bateman of Old Windsor. Upon that I sent Asciotti again to Flanders,
who

EDWARD NORGATE,

though of a very inferior walk in the profession, deserves to be remembered for his uncommon excellence in his way. He was son of Dr. Robert Norgate, master of Bennet-college Cambridge, where Edward was born. He was brought up by Nicholas Felton Bishop of Ely who married his mother, and who observing his inclination to limning and heraldry, permitted him to indulge his genius. As he had good judgment in pictures, he was sent into Italy by the great collector, Thomas Earl of Arundel, to make purchases for him, but return-

who brought me 450 pieces, for which, including the expence of his journey, I paid him thirty-six guineas. His wife made more journeys for the same purpose, and sold her cargoes to one Palmer, a glazier in St. Martin's-lane, who immediately raised the price to one, two, five guineas for a single piece, and fitted up entire windows with them, and with mosaics of plain glass of different colours. In 1761, Paterson an auctioneer at Essex-house in the Strand, exhibited the first auctions of painted glass, imported in like manner from Flanders. All this manufacture consisted in rouds of scripture-stories, stained in black and yellow, or in small figures of black and white, birds and flowers in colours, and Flemish coats of arms,

ing

ing by Marseilles and by some accident being disappointed of the remittances he expected, and totally unknown there, he was observed by a French gentleman to walk many hours every day on the cours in a disconsolate manner. The gentleman inquiring into his circumstances, told him, that perceiving he was able to walk at least twenty miles a day, if he would set out on his journey homewards, he would furnish him handsomely for a footman, by which assistance Norgate arrived in his own country. ¶ Among the accounts of the Lord Harrington quoted above, is the following entry;

Paid to Edward Norgate by warrant from the council April 24, 1613, for his paynes taken to write and lymne in gold and colours certain letters written from his majesty to the King of Persia, the sum of ten pounds.

These letters were undoubtedly in answer to those brought by that singular adventurer Sir Antony Shirley, embassador from the Sophy to his own sovereign.

The warrant for restoring the use of the

¶ Fuller's Worthies in Cambridgeshire.

old

old English march, which I have set forth in the Catalogue of Noble Authors, was illuminated by this person ; but the best evidence of his abilities is a curious patent lately discovered. The present Earl of Stirling received from a relation an old box of neglected writings, among which he found the original commission of Charles I. appointing his Lordship's predecessor Alexander Earl of Stirling commander in chief of Nova-Scotia with the confirmation of the grant of that province made by James I. In the initial letter are the portraits of the King sitting on the throne delivering the patent to the Earl, and round the border representations in miniature of the customs, huntings, fishings and productions of the country, all in the highest preservation, and so admirably executed, that it was believed of the pencil of Vandyck. But as I know no instance of that master having painted in this manner, I cannot doubt but it was the work of Norgate, allowed the best illuminator of that age, and generally employed, says Fuller, to make the initial letters in the patents of Peers and commissions of Embassadors. Fuller concludes his account of him in these words ; " He was an excellent

cellent herald by the title of ———, * and which was the crown of all, a right honest man. Exemplary his patience in his sickness (whereof I was an eye witness) though a complication of diseases, stone, ulcer in the bladder, &c. seized on him." He died at the Herald's office Dec. 23, 1650.

SOLOMON DE CAUS,

a Gascon, was Prince Henry's drawing-master. All ‡ we know of him is that in 1612, the year of the Prince's death, he published a book, intituled, *La Perspective ou Raïson des ombres et miroirs*, with several engraved plates, folio. § It is addressed from Richmond palace to Prince Henry,

* It is extraordinary that Fuller who was acquainted with him, did not know the title of his office. It appears by the warrant for the march that Norgate was Windsor-herald. He was also clerk of the signet. V. Masters's History of Corpus Christi Coll. Camb. p. 118.

‡ I have learnt that the front of Wilton by Inigo Jones was conducted by this De Caus.

§ From prints in that book I should think that he was brother of Isaac de Caus, and assisted him in building the porticos and loggias of Gorhambury, and at least, part of Camden-house near Kensington.

v. Brit. Topogr. vol. ii. 375.

34 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

after he had been, as he tells his Highness, two or three years in his service; and another tract in folio on mechanic powers, 1628.

This young Prince was a great lover of the arts, and laid the foundation of the collection, which his brother compleated. The medals were purchased by him, and Vanderdort, in his catalogue, mentions several statues and pictures which King Charles inherited from Prince Henry. In the appendix to Birch's life of this Prince are several letters from Sir Edward Conway, in one * of which he mentions having bought a picture of the Four Evangelists, whom he calls affectedly, *the most faithfull, glorious and excellent secretaries that ever were to the infinite incomprehensible Prince*; desiring Mr. Adam Newton, *secretary to the most hopefull, powerfull and glorious earthly Prince*, to present it to his Royal Highness; and in others is much talk of a negotiation in which he was employed by the same Prince to engage an eminent painter of Delft to come to England. This was *Mireveldt*, who had many solicitations afterwards from King Charles on the same head; but none succeeded.

The principal painters are from the Flemish 1553. and describe Miereveldt as very fantastic and capricious. Mr. West has two others, one from Miereveldt to Sir Edward Coke, the other from Sir Edward, in which appears the cause of Miereveldt's uncertainty; he was afraid of being stayed in England by sedition, and stipulated that he should have liberty to return in three months. — In 1625 he had again engaged to come, but was prevented by the breaking out of the plague. Miereveldt is said to have painted five thousand portraits; there are some in England of our hand, as Henry Earl of Southampton at Woburn; Sir Ralph Winwood; a fine whole length at Knebworth of Robert Rich Earl of Warwick, and a print of Robert Earl of Lindsey by Vant 1631, was engraved from a picture of Miereveldt, but these portraits must have been painted when those persons followed the wars and their business abroad.

It was in the reign of King James that the manufacture of tapestry was set up at
C a Mordant.

* The art of weaving tapestry was brought into England by William Shelden Esq; about the end of the
1590

The printed letters are from the Harleian MSS. and describe Mireveldt as very fantastic and capricious. Mr. West has two others, one from Mireveldt to Sir Edward Conway, the other from Sir Edward, in which appears the cause of Mireveldt's uncertainty; he was afraid of being stayed in England by authority, and stipulated that he should have liberty to return in three months.—In 1625 he had again engaged to come, but was prevented by the breaking out of the plague. Mireveldt is said to have painted five thousand portraits; there are some in England of his hand, as Henry Earl of Southampton at Woburn; Sir Ralph Winwood; a fine whole length at Kimbolton of Robert Rich Earl of Warwick, and a print of Robert Earl of Lindsey by Vorst 1631, was engraved from a picture of Mireveldt, but these portraits must have been painted when those persons followed the wars and their business abroad.

It was in the reign of King James that the * manufacture of tapestry was set up at

C 2

Mortlack

* The art of weaving tapestry was brought into England by William Sheldon Esq; about the end of the reign

36 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

Mortlack in Surrey. Aubrey in his history of that county dates it's institution in the subsequent reign; but Loyd † is not only positive for the former aera, but affirms that at the motion of King James himself, who gave two thousand pounds towards the undertaking, Sir Francis Crane erected the house at Mortlack for the execution of the design; and this is confirmed by authentic evidence: In Rymer's *Foedera* ‡ is an acknowledgment from King Charles in the very first year of his reign that he owes 6000*l.* to Sir Francis Crane for tapestry;

Francisco Crane militi A. D. 1625.

For three suits of gold tapestry for our use we stand indebted to Sir Francis Crane for 6000*l.* Granted to him an annuity of 1000*l.* To Sir Francis Crane also allowed more 2000*l.* yearly for the better maintenance of the said worke of tapestries for ten years to come.

It is plain by this deed that the manu-

reign of Henry VIII. See Dugdale's *Warwickshire* in *flemmate* Sheldon; p. 584. At Mr. Sheldon's are four maps of Oxford, Worcester, Warwick, and Gloucester, shires, executed in tapestry on a large scale.

† *State Worthies*, p. 953.

‡ Vol. xviii. p. 66.

facture

colours were then covered at great perfection. Another set of hangings, carried at the same place, and representing the five senses, was in the palace of Ouseburn: they were sold in 1744 for 120*l*. At Hampton court are some of the cartoons.

The beautiful hangings at Lord Orford's at Houghton, containing whole lengths of King James, King Charles, their Queens, and the King of Denmark, with heads of the royal children in the borders, were in all probability the production of the same manufacturer.

William, Archbishop of York and Lord Keeper, paid Sir Francis Crane 1500*l*. for the four sections.

At Knowle is a piece of the same tapestry, wrought in silk, containing the portraits of Vanoyke and Sir Francis himself. Miss Markham, whose maiden name was Crane, and a daughter of Sir Francis, has a full length portrait in tapestry of her mother, with the collar of St. George over her shoulders. She has also a picture in the same manufacture of St. George and the dragon. She is a Roman Catholic Lady and lives in Lincolnshire. At Lord H. Chester's at Reddish, in Somersetshire is a

facture was then arrived at great perfection. Another suit of hangings, executed at the same place, and representing the five senses, was in the palace at Oatlands: They were sold in 1649 for 270*l.* At Hampton-court are some of the cartoons.

The beautifull hangings at Lord Orford's at Houghton, containing whole lengths of King James, King Charles, their Queens, and the King of Denmark, with heads of the royal children in the borders, were in all probability the production of the same manufacture.

Williams, Archbishop of York and Lord Keeper, paid Sir Francis Crane 2500*l.* for the four seasons.

At Knowle is a piece of the same tapestry, wrought in silk, containing the portraits of Vandyck and Sir Francis himself. Mrs. Markham, whose maiden name was Crane, and a descendent of Sir Francis, has a half length portrait in tapestry of her ancestor, with the collar of St. George over his shoulders. She has also a picture in the same manufacture of St. George and the dragon. She is a Roman Catholic Lady and lives in Lincolnshire. At Lord Ilchester's at Redlinch in Somersetshire is a

38 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

suit of hangings of this manufacture, representing the twelve months in compartments. I have seen several more sets of the same design; the habits are of the court of Francis 1st. and one of the months represents a Gentleman and Lady riding together to hawk,

Of this person I find no farther record with relation to the arts, but that he made a present to the King of a sea-piece painted by Persellis; and was dead when Vanderdort drew up the catalogue. * The manufacture will be mentioned again in the article of Francesco Cleyne.

Sculpture was carried to no great height in the reign of James: What statuaries there

* King Charles's catalogue page 13. He went to Paris to be cut for the stone in the bladder in 1635, and probably died there. He was at that time engaged in a suit in the star-chamber with Sir Robert Osborne, an old servant of King James, who had mortgaged to Crane for 7500*l.* the Royal manor of Grafton of which he was only tenant. See Strafford's papers, vol. i. p. 261. 336. 524. He was sometime chancellor of the garter, and founded five additional Alms-knights, by his will dated in 1635. See Aubrey's history of Surrey, vol. iii. p. 206. In Rymer is a patent granting to him and Frances Duchess of Richmond and Lenox the monopoly of farthings for seventeen years. Vol. xviii. p. 143.

were,

were, found employment chiefly on monuments, which, as far as I have seen, were generally in a bad taste. What little there we could discover of the artists I shall set down.

MAXIMILIAN COLTE

lived in St. Bartholomew's clove: In the church is a monument for his daughter Abigail, who died at the age of 18, March 22, 1619: And in the register of the parish is mentioned the interment of his wife Susan, who died in 1645. He had two sons Alexander and John, the latter was a stone-cutter, and was buried in the same parish with his wife and children. Maximilian, the father, was of some eminence, and was in the service of the crown, as appears by an office-book of the board of works.

Maximilian Colte, master sculptor at 87, a year, 1632.

EPIPHANIUS BRESHAM

was another sculptor of that time: In the translation of Owen's epigrams by John Penckethman printed in 1624, the translator says, "give me leave to insert his (Owen's)

28 *Monks of the Abbey of Faversham.*

John de Langton, of the manufacture, representing the twelve months in compartments, 1. from the festival of St. John the Baptist, the habits are of the colour of blue and red, and 12. of the month representing the festival of St. John the Baptist and Lady sitting together.

At this period I had no further record with relation to the arts, but that he made a picture of the King of a fra-pier painted by Perrell, and was dead when Vanderdoog drew up the catalogue. * The manufacture will be mentioned again in the article of Francesco Clayton.

Sculpture was carried to no great height in the reign of James: What statueria there

* King Charles's catalogue page 13. He went to Paris to be cut for the stone in the bladder in 1635, and probably died there. His wife, who was engaged in a suit in the chancery with Sir Robert Odier, as the servant of King James, was had conveyed to France for want of the royal order of Charles of which he was only master. See Camden's papers, vol. 1. p. 246. 247. 248. He was sometime chancellor of the queen, and succeeded Sir William Almon-leigh, by his will dated in 1632. See Aubrey's history of Surrey, vol. III. p. 206. In 1632 he was granted to him and Francis Osmund of Richmond and Essex the monopoly of building for firestone cast. Vol. 1. p. 145.

were,

were, found employment chiefly on monuments, which, as far as I have seen, were generally in a bad taste. What little Ver-
tue could discover of the artists I shall set down.

MAXIMILIAN COLTE

lived in St. Bartholomew's close : In the church is a monument for his daughter Abigail, who died at the age of 16, March 29, 1629 : And in the register of the parish is mentioned the interment of his wife Susan, who died in 1645. He had two sons Alexander and John ; the latter was a stone-cutter, and was buried in the same parish with his wife and children. Maximilian, the father, was of some eminence, and was in the service of the crown, as appears by an office-book of the board of works ;

Maximilian Colte, master sculptor at 8 l.
a year, 1633.

EPIPHANIUS EVESHAM

was another sculptor of that time : In the translation of Owen's epigrams by John Penkethman printed in 1624, the translator says, " give me leave to insert his (Owen's)
C 4 epitaph,

40 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

epitaph, which is engraved in a plate of brass, and fixed under his monumental image, formed and erected by that most exquisite artist, Mr. Epiphanius Evesham, in the cathedral of St. Paul."

NICHOLAS STONE

was the statuary most in vogue. He was born at Woodbury near Exeter, in 1586, and coming to London, lived for some time with one Isaac James. He then went to Holland, where he worked for Peter de Keyser, whose daughter he married; and returning to England was employed in making monuments for persons of the first distinction. In 1616 he was sent to Edinburgh to work in the King's chapel there. In 1619 he was engaged on the building of the banquetting-house; and in the beginning of the reign of King Charles he received his patent as master mason, recorded in Rymer's *Foedera* * of which this is the substance; "Know ye that we do give and graunt unto our trusty and well-beloved servant Nicholas Stone the office and place of our master mason and architect for all our build-

logs and repetitions belonging to our castle of Windsor during the term of his natural life; and further, for the extending the said office, we do give him the wages and fee of twelve pence by the day in as ample and as large a manner as if William Brouncker or any other person heretofore did enjoy. A. D. 1626, April 20."

The history of his works is fully recorded by himself. Verree met with his pocket-book, in which he kept an account of the houses and houses he executed, of the persons for whom done, and of the payments he received: A copy of this I pocket-book Verree obtained, from which I shall extract the most remarkable and curious articles.

"In June 1644, I bargained with Sir Walter Butler for to make a house for the Earl of Ormond, and to fit it up in Ireland, for the which I had well paid me

† William Brouncker, master mason of Windsor castle, citizen and gold-smith of London, is buried at Lambeth where a tomb was erected for him by his wife. He died October 7, 1633. See the epitaph in Aubrey's *Miscellany of Surrey*, vol. v. p. 248.

‡ Mr. Frankland had the original. Another copy was in the possession of Captain Wind, an architect who will be mentioned hereafter.

42. *Portrait of a man in a suit.*

Portrait of a man in a suit, a play of
light and shadow, the monument
of a man who has been
dead for many years. The
man is shown in a suit, and
the portrait is a play of
light and shadow.

THE MONUMENT

Portrait of a man in a suit. He was
born in 1836, in 1836,
and lived in London, lived for some time
with his family. He then went to
Paris, where he worked for the
government, and he was
employed in making
monuments. He was
in the King's service, and he was
employed in the building of the
monument. He was in the
service of the King, and he
received his pay
in 1836. He was in
the service of the King, and
he was in the service of the
King. He was in the service
of the King, and he was in
the service of the King.

Portrait of a man in a suit.

ings and reparations belonging to our castle of Windsor during the term of his natural life; and further, for the executing the said office, we do give him the wages and fee of twelve pence by the day in as ample and as large a manner as † William Suthis or any other person heretofore did enjoy. A. D. 1626, April 20."

The history of his works is fully recorded by himself. Vertue met with his pocket-book, in which he kept an account of the statues and tombs he executed, of the persons for whom done, and of the payments he received: A copy of this ‡ pocket-book Vertue obtained, from which I shall extract the most remarkable and curious articles.

"In June 1614, I bargained with Sir Walter Butler for to make a tomb for the Earl of Ormond, and to set it up in Ireland; for the which I had well paid me

† William Suthis, master mason of Windsor-castle, citizen and gold-smith of London, is buried at Lambeth, where a tomb was erected for him by his wife. He died October 5, 1625. See the epitaph in Aubrey's history of Surrey, vol. v. p. 248.

‡ Mr. Hawksmore had the original. Another copy was in the possession of captain Wind, an architect who will be mentioned hereafter.

42 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

100 *l.* in hand, and 300 *l.* when the work was set up at Kilkenny in Ireland."

"1615. Agreed with Mr. Griffin for to make a tomb for my * Lord of Northampton and to sett it in Dover-castle, for the which I had 500 *l.* well payed. I made master Isaac James a partner with me in courtesy, because he was my master three years, that was, two years of my prentice, and one year journeyman."

"In May 1615, I did set up a tomb for Sir Thomas Bodely in Oxford, for which Mr. Hackwell of Lincoln's-inn payed me 200 *l.* good money."

"In November 1615 Mr. *Jansen* in Southwark and I did sett up a tomb for Mr. Sutton at Charter-house, for the which we had 400 *l.* well payed, but the little monument of Mr. Lawes was included, the which I made and all the carven work of Mr. Sutton's tomb."

"July 1616 was I sent into Scotland, where I undertook to do work in the King's chapple and for the King's closett, and the organ, so much as came to 450 *l.* of waincot-work, the which I performed and had

* Henry Howard Earl of Northampton. See catalogue of Royal and Noble Authors.

my money well payed, and yet was given
in drink, whereof I had not given me by
the King's command.

1616. A bargain made with Mr. Charles
Morton for the life of the Right Honourable
John Lord of Bedford, deceased, for and
his heirs, to be paid in three parts, the first
for her father and mother and brother and
sister, for the whole I was to have 1000*l*.
and my lady was to have in all charges for
burial and funeral 100*l*.

1619. A bargain made with Mr. Charles
Morton of Salisbury in Hampshire for
a tomb of alabaster and sculpture for
One picture of white marble for his father,
and his own, and his sister, the Countess of
Suffolk, as great as the life of alabaster, for

Lucy Harrington, a great beauty, wife of Francis
Earl of Bedford, whose friends and her own the Countess
she was a great patroness of the arts of that age, and
was much celebrated by them, particularly by Dr.
Donne: May dedicated his *Lycidas* to her. At Wotton
there is a picture of her in a fantastic habit, dancing, and
another very fine one by Honthorst, which will be men-
tioned hereafter. She was a collector of antiquities and
books; among Mr. Thomas Row's is a paper in her, or
rather a dissertation, which infers that she was no mean
Latin scholar. V. p. 134.

* Bridge, Merchant wife of Robert Rastell Esq. of
Suffolk.

the *Waterhouse Ridge* of 1811.

and in 1812, when the work was set up at *St. John's* in London.

In 1813, I did for Mr. Griffin for to make a tomb for my Lord of Northampton, who was a Duke, for the which I was paid well. I made a tomb for a partner with me in London, and he was my master three years, and was very good of my practice, and was very generous.

In 1814, I did set up a tomb for Mr. Thomas Baskin in Oxford, for which Mr. Blackwell of Lincoln's Inn paid me well, and was very good.

In 1815, Mr. Taylor in Southwark and I did set up a tomb for Mr. Sutton, Charles Taylor, for the which we had paid well, but the little monument of Mr. Lane was included, the which I made and all the carving work of Mr. Sutton's tomb.

In 1816, I did set up a tomb for Mr. Baskin, who I undertook to do work in the King's Chapel, and for the King's chapel, and the which, in which it came to 4500. of value, and was the which I performed and had

Henry Howard Hall of Northampton Street, and of Roff and Northampton

my money well payed, and 50*l.* was given to drink, whereof I had 20*l.* given me by the King's command."

"1616. A bargain made with Mr. Chambers for the use of the Right Honorable † Luce Countess of Bedford, for one fair and stately tomb of touchstone and white marble for her father and mother and brother and sister, for the which I was to have 1020*l.* and my lady was to stand at all charges for carriage and iron and setting up."

"1619. A bargain made with Sir Charles Morison of Cashioberry in Hartfordshire for a tomb of alabaster and touchstone onely. One pictor of white marble for his father, and his own, and his sister the Countess of * Sefex, as great as the life of alabaster, for

† Lucy Harrington, a great heiress, wife of Edward Earl of Bedford, whose fortune and her own she wasted. She was a great patroness of the wits of that age, and was much celebrated by them, particularly by Dr. Donne: May dedicated his *Lucan* to her. At Woburn there is a picture of her in a fantastic habit, dancing; and another very fine one by Honthorst, which will be mentioned hereafter. She was a collector of antique medals: among Sir Thomas Roe's is a letter to her, or rather a dissertation, which infers that she was no mean Latin scholar. V, p. 583.

* Bridget Morison wife of Robert Ratcliffe Earl of Suffex,

the

44 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

the which I had well payed 260 *l.* and four pieces given me to drink."

" 1619, I was sent for to the officers of his majesty's workes to undertake the charge of the place of master mason for the new banquetting-house at Whitehall, wherein I was employed two years, and I had payed me four shillings and ten pence the day : And in that year I made the diall at St. James's, the King finding stone and workmanship only, and I had for it 6 *l.* — 13 *s.* — 4 *d.* And I took down the fountain at Theobalds, and sett it up again, and the fountain at Non-such, and I was paid for both 48 *l.*"

" And in 1622 I made the great * diall in the Privy-garden at Whitehall, for the which I had 46 *l.*"

" And that year 1622 I made a diall for my Lord Brook in Holbourn, for the which I had 8 *l.* — 10 *s.*"

" Unto Sir John Daves at Chelsey I made two statues of an old man and a woman and a diall, for the which I had 7 *l.* a piece."

" And a tomb for Dr. Donne's wife in St. Clement-danes, for the which I had fifteen pieces."

" 1620. In Suffolke I made a tomb for

* Mr. Marr drew the lines,

Sir

of
ge
new
n I
me
And
s's,
hip
And
and
on-

for
nich

St.
teen

Si

I have been thinking of you
and how I have been so long
without seeing you.

I have been thinking of you
and how I have been so long
without seeing you. I have been
thinking of you and how I have
been so long without seeing you.
I have been thinking of you and
how I have been so long without
seeing you. I have been thinking
of you and how I have been so
long without seeing you. I have
been thinking of you and how I
have been so long without seeing
you. I have been thinking of you
and how I have been so long
without seeing you.

And in the end I have been
thinking of you and how I have
been so long without seeing you.

And in the end I have been
thinking of you and how I have
been so long without seeing you.

And in the end I have been
thinking of you and how I have
been so long without seeing you.

And in the end I have been
thinking of you and how I have
been so long without seeing you.

And in the end I have been
thinking of you and how I have
been so long without seeing you.

* Mr. M. M. M. M. M.

Sir Edmund Bacon's lady, and in the same church of Redgrave I made another for his sister Lady (Gawdy) and was very well payed for them. And in the same place I made two pictors of white marbell of Sir N. Bacon and his Lady, and they were layed upon the tomb that Bernard Janson had made there, for the which two pictors I was payed by Sir Edmund Bacon 200 l."

"I also made a monument for Mr. Spencer the poet, and set it up at Westminster, for the which the Countess of Dorset payed me 40 l."

"And another there for Mr. Francis Holles, the youngest son of the Earl of Clare, for the which the sayd Earl payed for it 50 l. [As this figure is of most antique simplicity and beauty, the design was certainly given by the Earl to Stone, who when left to himself had no idea of grace, as appears by the tomb of the Lytteltons at Oxford.]"

"My Lord of Clare also agreed with me for a monument for his brother Sir George Holles, the which I made and sett up in the chappell at Westminster where Sir Francis Vere lyeth buried, for the which I was payed from the hands of the said Earl of Clare 100 l."

"And

46 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

“ And in the same church I made an inscription for Sir Richard Cox for the which I had 30 l.”

“ And another fast by for Monsieur *Casabon*, the Lord Bishop of Durham payed for it 60 l.”

“ And about this time (1625) I made for the Old Exchange in London four statues, the one Edward 5, Richard 3, and Henry 7, for these three I had 25 l. a piece, and one for Queen Elizabeth, which was taken down and sett up again where now it standeth at Guildhall gate, for the which I had 30 l.”

“ And in 1629 I made a tomb for mylady Paston of Norfolk, and set it up at Paston, and was very extraordinarily entertained there, and payed for it 340 l.”

“ In 1631, I made a tomb for the Right Hon. Lady the Countess of Buckingham, and set it up in Westminster-abbey, and was payed for it 560 l.”

“ In 1631, I made a * tomb for Dr. Donne, and sett it up in St. Paul's London, for the which I was payed by Dr. Mountford the

* This monument of Dr. Donne is remarkable for its singularity : a print of it is prefixed to the first edition of his Sermons. Another plate is in Dugdale's St. Paul's.

sum

in-
which
Cafa-
for
for
ues,
y 7,
one
own
h at
."
lady
ton,
ined
ight
arn,
was
ane,
the
the
e for
edi-
's St.
sum

and in the year 1727 I wrote an
 Epistle to the Brethren of the Society of
 Friends, which was published in 1728.

And in the year 1728 I wrote an
 Epistle to the Brethren of the Society of
 Friends, which was published in 1729.

And in the year 1729 I wrote an
 Epistle to the Brethren of the Society of
 Friends, which was published in 1730.
 In the year 1730 I wrote an
 Epistle to the Brethren of the Society of
 Friends, which was published in 1731.
 In the year 1731 I wrote an
 Epistle to the Brethren of the Society of
 Friends, which was published in 1732.

And in the year 1732 I wrote an
 Epistle to the Brethren of the Society of
 Friends, which was published in 1733.
 In the year 1733 I wrote an
 Epistle to the Brethren of the Society of
 Friends, which was published in 1734.

In 1734 I wrote an Epistle to the Right
 Hon. Lady the Countess of Buckingham,
 and set it up in Westminster Abbey, and was
 paid for it 100 l.

In 1735 I wrote an Epistle to Dr. Daines,
 and set it up in Dr. Daines's Library, for the
 which I was paid by Dr. Daines the

* This manuscript of Dr. Daines is remarkable for
 its singularity. A part of it is written in the old
 English, and the rest in the new. Another place is in English, and
 another in Latin.

sum of 120*l.* I took 60*l.* in plate, in part of payment."

"In 1634 I made a chemny-peece for Sir John Holland, and sett it up at Godnon [Quidnam] in Norfolke, for the which I had 100*l.*"

"And 1632 I made a chemny-peece for Mr. Paston, sett up at Oxnett in Norfolke, and for the which I had 80*l.* and one statue of Venus and Cupid, and had 30*l.* for it; and one statue of Jupiter 25*l.* and the three-headed dog Cerberus with a pedestall 14*l.* and Seres, and Hercules, and Mercury 50*l.* and a tomb for mylady Catherine his dear wife 200*l.* and a little chemny-peece in a banquetting-house 30*l.* and one *Rance* marbel tabel with a foot 15*l.* and divers other things sent down to him from time to time, as paintings, arms, &c. and in May 1641 sent to him three statues, the one Appollo, Diana, and Juno, agreed for 25*l.* a piece, with pedestals."

"In 1635 I made a tomb for the two sonns of Sir Thomas Littleton, and sett it up in Malden-college in Oxford, where the boys were drowned, for the which work I had 30*l.*"

"In 1649 I made a tomb for my Lord Castleton Vycount Dorchester, and sett it up at Westminster-abbey, for the which I had 200*l.*

48 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

and an old monument that stood in the same place before sett up for his Lady some eight years before." *

The

* As persons of curiosity may be glad to know the workman and the expence of the tombs of their ancestors, I shall here briefly recapitulate the rest. For Lady Bennet's at York, 35*l*. Sir Roger Wilbraham's at Hadley by Barnet, 80*l*. Sir Thomas Hayes in Aldermanbury, 100*l*. Sir Robert Drury at Hasted by Bury, 140*l*. Alderman Anguish at Norwich, 20*l*. Sir Thomas Ewer at Lynn, 95*l*. Lady Cary † mother of Lord Danvers, at Stow Northamptonshire, 220*l*. Mr. Moleworth at Croyland, 23*l*. Mrs. Palmer at Enfield, 16*l*. Sir Thomas Cornwallis, groom-porter, at Portchester, 18*l*. Mr. Cornwallis of Suffolk, 16*l*. Sir Thomas Monson's father and mother, set up two miles beyond Lincoln. For Sir Edmund Paston, 100*l*. Sir Charles Morison and his Lady in the chancel at Watford, 400*l*. Sir George Copen at St. Martin's, 40*l*. Dr. Barker in New-college Oxford, 50*l*. Lord Knevett at Stanwell Middlesex, 215*l*. Sir Adam Niton (Newton) at Charlton by Greenwich, 180*l*. Sir Humphrey Lee at Acton-Bromwell, 66*l*. Sir Thomas Palmer at Wingham, Kent, 100*l*. Sir Thomas Meary at Walthamstow, 50*l*. Sir William Stonehouse at Radley, Oxfordshire, 120*l*. Sir Richard and Lady Verney at Compton Verney, 90*l*. Mr. Cook and his wife at Brampton, Suf-

† Elizabeth Nevill, daughter of John Lord Latimer, by Lady Lucy Somerset, daughter of Henry Earl of Worcester. Lady Elizabeth was first married to Sir John Danvers of Dauntsey, and then to Sir Edmund Carey son of Henry Lord Hunsdon. She died in 1630, aged 24. The tomb, I am assured, is admirably performed.

folk,

same
right
The
w the
nces-
Lady
a's at
Alder-
Bury,
Tho-
Lord
Molef-
, 16/
neffer,
thomas
eyond
harles
utford,
Dr.
vett at
ewton)
ey Lee
at Wi-
nslow,
dshire,
n Ver-
, Suf-
ady Lucy
bath was
Sir Ed-
aged 24.
folk,

Receipts to the Right of James I.

The whole receipts as they were sent up
by Stone's kinsman Thomas Squares and
all to 15791.

Before this work Stone in 1573 was
employed by the Earl of Holland
at Kensington to put a pair of great wooden gates
the entrance of the park (which were des-
igned by Inigo Jones, and are still standing
at Holland house) that removed to greater
distance from each other was 1001.

He built the great gate of St. Mary's
church, and the stone gates for the physic
garden at Oxford, designed too by Inigo
Jones the Earl of Danby, by whom (as by
some other persons) he was employed to be
an architect. The Earl ordered Stone to
design a house for him at Cornbury, and
to direct the workmen, for which he was
paid 10001. In 1578 he built Tarrant
near Buckingham house for the Countess of

July 1591. Sir John Croke at St. Helen's London
Lord and Lady Spencer at Alders, 1591. This
was in 1591. Lord Chief Justice Coke at Titchfield,
1591. Sir Thomas Puckering at Warwick, 1591. Judge
Hutton at St. Dunstons by Temple-bar, 1591. Sir J.
Morton at Richmond, 1591, and a porch to the
church there, 1591. Besides others for very many
years, and without specification of place.

The whole receipts as they were cast up by Stone's kinsman Charles Stoakes amounted to 10889*l*.

Besides these works Stone in 1629 undertook to build for the Earl of Holland at Kensington two piers of good Portland stone to hang a pair of great wooden gates; the estimate of the piers (which were designed by Inigo Jones, and are still standing at Holland-house tho' removed to greater distance from each other) was 100*l*.

He built the great gate of St. Mary's church, and the stone gates for the physic-garden at Oxford, designed too by Inigo, for the Earl of Danby, by whom (as by some other persons) he was employed even as an architect. The Earl ordered Stone to design a house for him at Cornbury, and to direct the workmen, for which he was paid 1000*l*. In 1638 he built Tarthall near Buckingham-house for the Countess of

folk, 130*l*. Sir Julius Caesar in St. Helen's London, 110*l*. Lord and Lady Spencer at Althorp, 600*l*. This was in 1638. Lord Chief Justice Coke at Tittleshall, 400*l*. Sir Thomas Puckering at Warwick, 200*l*. Judge Hatton at St. Dunstan's by Temple-bar, 40*l*. Sir J. Worsnom at Stanmore, 200*l*. and a porch to the new church there, 30*l*. Besides others for very obscure persons, and without specification of place.

Arundel, and had paid to him at different times to pay workmen 634*l.* He built the front of St. Mary's at Oxford, and executed many works at Windsor for King Charles, particularly three cartouches to support the balcony, the star and garter. The figure of the Nile on the stairs at Somerset-house was of his work; the other statue was done by Kerne a German, who married Stone's sister. He employed several workmen, some of whose names he has preserved among his own accounts, as follow;

1629. John Hargrave made a statue of Sir Edward Cook for 15*l.* — *os.* — *od.*

1631. Humphrey Mayor finisht the statue for Dr. Donne's monument, 8*l.* — *os.* — *od.*

1638. John Hargrave made the statue to the monument of Lord Spencer, 14*l.* — *os.* — *od.* and Richard White made the statue of Lady Spencer, 15*l.* — *os.* — *od.*

1643. John Schurman, carver.

Nicholas Stone died in 1647, and was buried in St. Martin's, where on the north wall within the church is the following inscription, with a profile of his head;

"To the lasting memory of Nicholas Stone, Esq; master mason to his majesty, in his life time esteemed for his knowledge in sculpture

sculptor and architect, which his works
in many parts do testify; and, though made
by nature with some imperfections, yet
he departed this life on the 24th
of August 1627, aged sixty-one, and was
buried near the pulpit in this church. Mary
his wife, who was the daughter of Sir
John Stone, died the 10th of May 1628, and
was buried in the same grave. She died No-
vember 1619, and He on the 17th of May
1627. H. S. posuit.

Stone had three sons, Henry, Nicholas,
and John. The two eldest were sent to
Italy to study; the youngest was educated
at Oxford, being designed for a clergyman,
but in the civil war he entered into the
army on the King's side. During this period
the John Stone published a book on fortifi-
cation, called *Enchiridion*, with many small
errors crept by himself but without his name.
The King's forces being beaten, young
Stone and a companion made their escape;
the latter was taken and hanged before his
father's door in Smithfield, but Stone hid
himself in his father's house in Long-acre
for above a twelve-month, without the
knowledge, says Vertue, of his father, whence
I suppose, he had either offended the old
man by quitting his studies for arms, or the

sculpture and architecture, which his works in many parts do testify, and, though made for others, will prove monuments of his fame. He departed this life on the 24th of August 1647, aged sixty-one, and lyeth buried near the pulpit in this church. Mary his wife and Nicholas his son, lye also buried in the same grave. She died November 19th, and He on the 17th of September, 1647. H. S. posuit."

Stone had three sons, Henry, Nicholas, and John. The two eldest were sent to Italy to study; the youngest was educated at Oxford, being designed for a clergyman, but in the civil war he entered into the army on the King's side. During that period this John Stone published a book on fortification, called *Enchiridion*, with many small cuts etched by himself but without his name. The King's forces being routed, young Stone and a companion made their escape; the latter was taken and hanged before his father's door in Smithfield, but Stone hid himself in his father's house in Long-acre for above a twelve-month, without the knowledge, says Vertue, of his father, whence I suppose, he had either offended the old man by quitting his studies for arms, or the

father was too prudent to risk the emoluments of his profession by engaging in party-dissentions. John at last found means of retiring to France, where he lived some years, and, I conclude, applied himself to the arts, as we shall find him after his return engaged in his father's business. Nicholas, the second son, was of a promising genius; and while abroad modelled after the antiques so well, that his works have been mistaken for the best Italian masters. Mr. Bird the statuary had the Laocoon and Bernini's Apollo and Daphne in Terra cotta by this Nicholas Stone, and Vertue saw a book with many of his drawings of palaces, churches, and other buildings in Italy. He returned to England in 1642, and died the same year as his father.

Henry, the eldest son, who erected the monument for his father, mother, and brother, carried on, in conjunction with John, the business of statuary, after his father's death; though Henry addicted himself chiefly to painting, and was an excellent copyist of Vandyck and the Italian masters: He is generally known by the name of *Old Stone*, I suppose to distinguish him from his brother John. Henry wrote a book, a thin folio,

also, contained the third part of the art of painting, taken mostly from the ancients. Herter, who saw this book, was uncertain whether the two former parts were composed by Stone, or by some other author. The accounts of Nicholas Stone, seen which I have quoted above, were continued by John, while he and Henry worked in partnership; among other articles are the following;

"In the year of our Lord 1659 my brother and I made a tomb for the Lord Ashley, for which we had 60*li* 10*sh* 6*d*.

"Formerly I made a little tomb of white marble, being an eagle with an eagle's head upon his breast, sett up at Manning in Berkshire, for 7*li* 10*sh* 6*d*.

"In Ann. 1656 I set up a little tomb in the Temple church for Sir John Wilkies, and had for it 10*li*. It was an eagle of white marble. There are but fifteen monuments entered in this account, the prices of none of which rise above 10*li*. Consequently the loss, I suppose, never reached the reputation of the father.

A head of Sir Jonas Moore with a scroll of paper in his hand was engraved by T. Cras in 1649 from a painting by Henry

570 *Painters and Sculptors of France. I.*

Father was too modest to risk the emolument of his profession by engaging in party-differences. John at last found means to return to France, where he lived some years, and, to conclude, applied himself to the law, as we shall find him after his return engaged in his father's business. Nicholas, the second son, was of a promising genius; and while abroad modelled after the ancients so well, that his works have been mistaken for the best Italian masters. Mr. Bird the Statuary had the Laocoon and Bernini's Apollo and Daphne in Terra cotta by this Nicholas Stone, and Verrae saw a book with many of his drawings of palaces, churches, and other buildings in Italy. He returned to England in 1642, and died the same year as his father.

Henry, the eldest son, who created the monument for his father, mother, and brother, carried on, in conjunction with John, the business of Statuary, after his father's death; though Henry assisted himself chiefly to painting, and was an excellent copyist of Vandyck and the Italian masters. He is generally known by the name of *Old Stone*. I suppose to distinguish him from his brother John. Henry wrote a book, a *short*

folio, entituled the third part of the art of painting, taken mostly from the ancients. Vertue, who saw this book, was uncertain whether the two former parts were composed by Stone, or by some other author. The accounts of Nicholas Stone, sen. which I have quoted above, were continued by John, while he and Henry worked in partnership; among other articles are the following;

"In the year of our Lord 1659 my brother and I made a tomb for the Lord Ashley, for which we had 60/.

"Formerly I made a little tomb of white marble, being an eagle with an escutcheon upon his breast, sett up at Sunning in Barkshire, for 7/.

"In Ano. 1656 I sett up a little tomb in the Temple church for Sir John Williams, and had for it 10/. It was an eagle of white marble." There are but fifteen monuments entered in this account, the prices of none of which rise above 100/. Consequently the sons, I suppose, never attained the reputation of the father.

A head of Sir Jonas Moore with a scroll of paper in his hand was engraved by T. Cross in 1649 from a painting by Henry

54 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

Stone, * whose house, garden, and work-yard in Long-acre, the same that had been his father's, were rented from the crown at 10*l.* a year, as appeared when surveyed in 1650 by the commissioners appointed to inspect the lands that had belonged to the King. Henry Stone died in 1653, and was buried near his father, where a monument was erected and this epitaph written for him by his brother John ;

“ To the memory of Henry Stone of Long-acre, painter and statuary, who having passed the greatest part of thirty-seven years in Holland, France, and Italy, atchieved a fair renown for his excellency in arts and languages, and departed this life on the 24th day of August, A. D. 1653, and lyeth buried near the pulpit in this church :

His friends bewail him thus,
 Could arts appease inexorable fate,
 Thou hadst survived this untimely date ;
 Or could our votes have taken place, the sun
 Had not been set thus at it's glorious noon ;
 Thou shouldst have lived such statues to have shown
 As Michael Angelo might have wished his own ;

* Ferdinando Boll, the painter, sent his own portrait to Henry Stone, in exchange for his. Boll's was sold to Counsellor Eades at Warwick in 1680.

And

And still thy most unerring pencil might
Have rais'd his admiration and delight,
That the beholders should inquiring stand
Whether 'twas Nature's or the Artift's hand.

But thy too early death we now deplore,
There was not art that thou couldst live to more,
Nor could thy memory by age be lost,
If not preserved by this pious cost :
Thy name's a monument that will surpass
The Parian marble or Corinthian brass.

John Stone to perfect his fraternal affections
erected this monument."

And a little lower, June 1699.

Four rare Stones are gone,

The Father and three Sons,

In memory of whom their near kinsman,
Charles Stoakes, repaired this monument.

John Stone, the last of the family, died
soon after the Restoration ; and Stoakes, the
person above-mentioned, from whom Ver.
tue learned all these circumstances, came
into possession of many drawings, prints,
paintings, models, &c. particularly many
portraits of the family in small by Henry
Stone ; and from Stoakes, the pictures fell
into the hands of Mr. Cock the auctioneer,

BERNARD JANSEN

was an architect at the same time that Nicholas Stone was the fashionable statuary. They were employed together, as appears by the foregoing memorandums, on the tomb of Mr. Sutton the founder of the Charterhouse. Of what country Jansen † was, does not appear; by both his names I conclude a foreigner, and probably a Fleming, as he was a professed imitator of Dieterling a famous builder in the Netherlands, who wrote several books on architecture. Jansen was engaged on many great works † here; he built Audley-inn, ‖ and the greater part

† Among the Harleian MSS. No. 8. art. 15. are articles of agreement between Paul D'ewes, Esq; and Jan. Jansen stone-cutter, for setting up a tomb in the church of Stowlangtoft. Dated June 25, 1624.

† This account Vertue received from Stoakes, the relation of Stone, mentioned in the preceding article.

‖ Audley-inn, near Walden in Essex, was an immense pile of building; the rooms large, but some of them not lofty in proportion, and a gallery of ninety-five yards, which with the chapel, and great Council Chamber, each projecting backwards from the ends of the gallery, have been demolished. The present chapel was lately fitted up. The screen accompanying the ascent of steps from the hall was designed by Sir John Vanbrugh, and has no relation to the rest of the building. That injudicious architect too advised the destruction

part of Northumberland-house, except the frontispiece, which Vertue discovered to be the work of the next artist

GERARD CHRISMAS.

Before the portal of that palace was altered by the present Earl of Northumberland, there were in a freeze near the top in large

struction of the first court which consisted of noble corridors supported by columns of alabaster, in the room of which he built two ugly brick walls which cost 1600*l*. The marble pillars of the chapel were purchased by Lord Onslow. King William bought thence some suits of tapestry, now at Windsor, for which he paid 4500*l*. The drawing-room, called the fish-room, is a noble chamber; the ceiling and a deep frieze adorned in stucco with sea-monsters and great fishes swimming. All the costly chimney-pieces have been sold: Over that in the gallery were the labours of Hercules, and in the ceiling, the loves of the Gods. Many of the friezes still extant are in very good taste. It was erected by THOMAS Howard Earl of Suffolk, Lord Treasurer in the reign of James I. and was generally supposed to be founded on Spanish gold, his Countess, who had great sway with him, being notoriously corrupt. There is a whole length of her in the hall at Gorhambury. She was mother of the memorable Frances Countess of Essex and Somerset; whose escutcheon still (1762) remains entire in the chancel of the church at Waiden, one of the lightest and most beautifull parish churches I have seen.

capitals

capitals C. Æ. an enigma long inexplicable to antiquaries. Vertue found that at the period when the house was built, lived Christmas, an architect and carver of reputation, who gave the design of Aldersgate, and cut the basrelief on it of James I. on horseback, and thence concluded that those letters signified, Christmas aedificavit. * Jansen probably built the house, which was of brick, and the frontispiece, which was of stone, was finished by Christmas. The carvers of the great ship, built at Woolwich by Mr. Peter Pett in 1637, were John and Mathias Christmas, † sons of Gerard. ‡

* In the new description of London vol. v. it is said, that from some letters on the front, when it was last rebuilt, it was inferred, that one Moses Glover was the architect, which is not improbable, as that great curiosity at Sion-house, the survey of Sion and the neighbouring villages, was performed by Moses Glover, painter and architect. In that valuable plan are views of the royal houses and seats in the neighbourhood.

† They also made a tomb at Ampton in Suffolk, for Sir H. Calthorpe. Gough's Topogr. vol. i. p. 579. In the same work is mentioned a panegyric on Master Gerard Christmas for bringing pagents and figures to such great perfection both in symmetry and substance, being before but unshapen monsters made only of flight wicker and paper. p. 676.

‡ Vertue had seen a printed copy of verses in praise of the father.

JOHN SMITHSON

was an architect in the service of the Earls of Newcastle. He built part of Welbeck in 1604; the riding-house * there in 1623, and the stables in 1625; and when William Cavendish, Earl and afterwards Duke of Newcastle, proposed to repair and make great additions to Bolsover-castle, Smithson, it is said, was sent to Italy to collect designs. From them I suppose it was that the noble apartment erected by that Duke, and lately pulled down, was compleated, Smithson dying in 1648. Many of Smithson's drawings were purchased by the late Lord Byron from his descendents who lived at Bolsover, in the chancel of which church Smithson is buried with this inscription;

Reader, beneath this plain stone buried lies
Smithson's remainder of mortality;
Whose skill in architecture did deserve
A fairer tomb his memory to preserve:
But since his nobler works of piety
To God, his justice and his charity,

* As appears by his name over the gate.

Are

60 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

Are gone to heaven, a building to prepare
Not made with hands, his friends contented are,
He here shall rest in hope, 'till th' worlds shall burn,
And intermingle ashes with his urn,

Ob. Decemb. 27, 1648.

His son, a man of some skill in architecture,
was buried in the same grave.

— B U T L E R

a name preserved only by Peacham, in whose time Butler seems to have been still living, for speaking of Architecture and of the Lord Treasurer Salisbury, "who, he adds, as he favoureth all learning and excellency, so he is a principal patron of this art, having lately employed Mr. Butler and many excellent artists for the beautifying his — especially his chapel at Hatfield."

S T E P H E N H A R R I S O N

who calls himself joyner and architect, invented the triumphal arches erected in London for the reception of James I. They were engraved by Kip on a few leaves in folio, a work I never saw but in the library at Chatsworth.

I shall venture what I have to say on the design of King James, with a good account of a few of his medals. This article is one of the most deficient in Vertue's work, he had found but very slight materials, though equally translated on his head with the rest. One must keep the subject of the two Simons, of whose works as he himself published a most curious volume, I shall omit the mention of them in this catalogue, only observing that Vertue's account of the two Simons, and Hollar, and the catalogues of the collections of King Charles, King James and the Duke of Buckingham, may be regarded as parts of this great design. By those specimens one sees how perfect he wished and laboured to make the whole.

I was in hopes of completing this article by having recourse to Mr. Evelyn's *Dissertation on Medals*, but was extremely disappointed to find that in a folio volume, in which he has given the plates and inscriptions of a regular series of our medals, he takes not the least notice of the process. I should not have expected that a virtuoso so knowing would have concerned himself with descriptions of the process represented in

I shall conclude what I have to say on the reign of King James, with a brief account of a few of his medallists. This article is one of the most deficient in Vertue's notes; he had found but very slight materials, though equally inquisitive on this head with the rest. One must except the subject of the two Simons, of whose works as he himself published a most curious volume, I shall omit the mention of them in this catalogue, only desiring that Vertue's account of the two Simons and Hollar, and the catalogues of the collections of King Charles, King James and the Duke of Buckingham, may be regarded as parts of this his great design. By those specimens one sees how perfect he wished and laboured to make the whole.

I was in hopes of compleating this article, by having recourse to Mr. Evelyn's Discourse on Medals, but was extremely disappointed to find that in a folio volume, in which he has given the plates and inscriptions of a regular series of our medals, he takes not the least notice of the gravers. I should not have expected that a virtuoso so knowing would have contented himself with descriptions of the persons represented, he
who

who had it in his inclination, and generally in his power, to inform posterity of almost every thing they would wish to learn. Had Mr. Evelyn never regretted his ignorance of the names of the workmen of those inimitable medals of the Seleucidæ, of the fair coins of Augustus, and of the Denarii of the other Roman Emperors? Was he satisfied with possessing the effigies of Tiberius, Claudius, Irene, without wishing to know the names of the ingenious and more harmless gravers—Why did he think posterity would not be as curious to learn who were the medallists of Charles II. James I. Mary I.? He has omitted all names of gravers except in two or three of the plates, and even there says not a word of the artist. For instance in a medal of Charles I. p. 113, under the King's bust are the letters N. R. F. I cannot discover who this N. R. was.* Thomas Rawlins was a graver of the mint about that time; perhaps he had a brother who worked in partnership with him. I was so surprized at this omission, that I concluded Mr. Evelyn must have treated of the gravers in some

* Unless it was Norbert Rotier, who arrived in the reign of Charles II. In that case, the medal in question must have been executed after the Restoration.

other part of the work. I turned to the index, and to my greater surprize found almost every thing but what I wanted. In the single letter *N.* which contains but twenty-six articles, are the following subjects, which I believe would puzzle any man to guess how they found their way into a discourse on medals;

Nails of the cross.	Negros.
Narcotics.	Neocoros.
Nations, whence of such various dispositions.	Nightingale.
Natural and artificial curiosities.	Noah.
Navigation.	Noses.
Neapolitans, their character.	Nurses, of what importance their temper and dispositions.

In short, Mr. Evelyn, who loved to know, was too fond of telling the world all he knew. * His virtue, industry, ingenuity, and learning,

* Among other branches of science, if one can call it so, Mr. Evelyn studied Physiognomy, and found dissimulation, boldness, cruelty and ambition in every touch and stroke of Fuller's picture of Oliver Cromwell's face, which he says, was the most resembling portrait of the Protector. In Vandyck's Earl of Strafford, a steady, serious, and judicious countenance; and so in many others whose characters from knowing their

64 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

learning, were remarkable; one wishes he had written with a little more judgment—or perhaps it is not my interest to wish so; it would be more prudent to shelter under his authority any part of this work that is not much to the purpose.

All this author says * of our medallists is, that we had Symons, Rawlins, Mr. Harris, Christian, &c. and then refers us to his Chalcography, † where indeed he barely names two more, Restricks and Johnson, of whom I can find no other account. The reader must therefore accept what little is scattered up and down in Vertue's MSS. I have already mentioned one or two in the preceding volume. The first graver I meet in the reign of James is

their history he fancied he saw in their features. How his divination would have been puzzled if he had been shown a picture of Cromwell in the contemptible appearance, which, Sir Philip Warwick says, he made at his first entry into the House of Commons. Or if my Lord Strafford had continued to oppose the court, and had never changed sides, would Mr. Evelyn have found his countenance so **STEADY** and **JUDICIOUS**?

* Page 239.

† Page 49.

CHARLES

ts he
nt—
a fo;
nder
s not
ts is,
arris,
o his
arely
n, of
The
le is
S. I
n the
meet

How
I been
le ap-
de at
if my
t, and
found

LES

THE HISTORY OF THE CITY OF BOSTON

From the first settlement of the city to the present time. The city of Boston was first settled in 1630 by a group of Puritan settlers from England. They came to the city to escape religious persecution and to establish a new society based on their religious beliefs. The city grew rapidly and became one of the most important cities in the New England colonies. It was the site of many important events in the history of the United States, including the Boston Tea Party and the Battle of Boston. The city has a rich cultural heritage and is home to many famous landmarks, including the Freedom Trail and the Boston Common. The city is also known for its education and industry. It is home to many of the most famous universities in the United States, including Harvard University and MIT. The city is also a major center for industry and commerce. It is home to many of the largest companies in the United States, including Boston Consulting Group and Raytheon. The city is a vibrant and diverse community, and it is proud of its history and its achievements.

CHARLES

CHARLES ANTONY,

to whom Sir Thomas Knyvet, master of the mint in the second of that King, paid by warrant 40*l.* for gold and workmanship, for graving an offering piece of gold, Antony having then the title of the King's graver. * Vertue supposes this person made the medal in 1604 on the peace with Spain, a medal not mentioned by Evelyn, and that he continued in office 'till 1620. Mr. Anstis informed him of a warrant to a brother of Charles Antony, called

THOMAS ANTONY

curatori monetae et sigillorum regis ad cudendum magnum sigillum pro episcopatu et comitatu palatino Dunelm. 1617. But of neither of these brothers do I find any other traces.

THOMAS BUSHELL

was probably a medallist of the same age. In the year 1737 Mr. Compton produced at

* I have a thin plate of silver larger than a crown piece, representing King James on his throne. It is very neat workmanship, and probably by this Antony.

66 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

the Antiquarian Society, as I find by their minutes, a gold medal, larger than a crown piece; on one side Lord Chancellor Bacon in his hat and robes, with this legend, Bacon Viceco. S^t. Alb. Angliæ Cancell. On the reverse, Thomas Bushell. Deus est qui clausa recludit.

NICHOLAS BRIOT

was a native of Lorrain, and graver of the mint to the King of France, in which kingdom he was the inventor, or at least one of the first proposers of coining money by a press, instead of the former manner of hammering. As I am ignorant myself in the mechanic part of this art, and have not even the pieces quoted by Vertue, I shall tread very cautiously, and only transcribe the titles of some memorials which he had seen, and from whence I conclude a literary controversy was carried on in France on the subject of this new invention, to which, according to custom, the old practitioners seem to have objected, as, probably interfering with the abuses of which they were in prescriptive possession.

Raisons de Nicolas Briot, tailleur et graveur des monoyes de France, pour rendre
et

et faire toutes les monoyes du royaume à l'advenir uniformes et semblables, &c.

Les remonstrances faites par la cour des monoyes contre la nouvelle invention d'une presse ou machine pour fabriquer les monoyes, proposée par Nicolas Briot. 1618. qu^a.

Examen d'un avis présenté au conseil de sa majesté 1621 pour la reformation des monoyes par Nicolas Briot. composé par Nicolas Coquerel. This Coquerel, I find by another note, was Generalis monetarius, or Pope of the mint, into which the reformation was to be introduced. The Luther, Briot, I suppose, miscarried, as we soon afterwards find him in the service of the crown of England, where projectors were more favorably received. From these circumstances I conclude he arrived in the reign of King James, though he did not make his way to court before the accession of King Charles, the patron of genius. Briot's first public work was a medal of that Prince exhibited in Evelyn, with the artist's name and the date 1628. To all or to almost all his coins and medals he put at least the initial letter of his name. He was employed both in England and Scotland. In 1631, as appears by Rymer's Foedera, tom. xix. p. 287, a special

commission was appointed for making trial of the experience skill and industry of Nicholas Briot, in the coinage of money at the mint, dated June 13, 1631, at Westminster. This was the project he had attempted in France, by instruments, mills and presses, to make better money and with less expence to the crown than by the way of hammering. The scheme was probably approved, for in the very next year we find him coining money upon the regular establishment. There is extant a parchment roll, containing the accounts of Sir Robert Harley, Knight of the Bath, master worker of his majesty's monies of gold and silver within the tower of London, in the reign of King Charles I. from November 8, 1628, to August 1, 1636. In this account, in 1632 are payments to Briot for coining various parcels of gold and silver, which are followed by this entry :

" And delivered to his majestie in fair silver monies at Oatlands by Sir Thomas Aylesbury, viz. iij crownes, and iij half crownes of Briot's moneys, and iij crownes, and iij half crownes, and ten shillings of the monoyers making."

These

These comparative pieces were probably presented to the King by Sir Robert Harley, Briot's patron, to show the superior excellence of the latter's method.

Briot returned to France about 1642, having formed that excellent scholar Thomas Simon.

In a private family (the name of which he does not mention) Vertue saw a peach-stone, on which was carved the head of King Charles full faced, with a laurel, and on the reverse, St. George on horseback, with the garter round it; and on one side above the King's head, these letters **NB**. The tradition in that family was, that the carver having been removed from the service of the crown, and at last obtaining the place of poor Knight at Windsor, cut that curiosity to show he was not superannuated nor incapable of his office as he had been represented. If the mark **NB** signified Nicholas Briot, as is probable, either the story is fictitious, or Briot did not return to France on the breaking out of the civil war. The latter is most likely, as in the Treasury, where the plate of St. George's chapel is deposited, there is such another piece, though

70 *Painters in the Reign of James I.*

inferior in workmanship to that above-mentioned. In the Museum at Oxford are two small carvings in wood, Christ on the cross and the Nativity, with the same cypher **NB** on each.

In a private family (the name of which I do not mention) I once saw a piece of wood, on which was carved the head of King Charles I. facing, with a laurel, and on the reverse, St. George on horseback, with the motto round it: and on one side above the King's head, these letters **NB**. The tradition in that family was, that the carver having been removed from the service of the crown, and at last obtaining the place of poor Knight at Windsor, out that curiosity to show he was not superannuated nor incapable of his office as he had been reported. If the mark **NB** signified Nicholas Briot, as is probable, either the story is fictitious, or Briot did not return to France on the breaking out of the civil war. The latter is most likely, as in the Treasury, where the plate of St. George's chapel is deposited, there is such another piece, though inferior

11. *Principles of the Theory of Functions*

Let $f(z)$ be a function of a complex variable z . We say that $f(z)$ is analytic at a point z_0 if it can be expanded in a power series in $(z - z_0)$ which converges in some neighborhood of z_0 . The function $f(z)$ is said to be analytic in a region R if it is analytic at every point of R .

The function $f(z)$ is said to be regular in a region R if it is analytic in R and if it is not identically zero in any neighborhood of any point of R .

The function $f(z)$ is said to be meromorphic in a region R if it is regular in R and if it has no essential singularities in R .

The function $f(z)$ is said to be entire if it is analytic in the whole complex plane.

The function $f(z)$ is said to be periodic if there exists a constant $\omega \neq 0$ such that $f(z + \omega) = f(z)$ for all z in the domain of f .

The function $f(z)$ is said to be bounded in a region R if there exists a constant M such that $|f(z)| \leq M$ for all z in R .

The function $f(z)$ is said to be unbounded in a region R if it is not bounded in R .

The function $f(z)$ is said to be continuous in a region R if it is continuous at every point of R .

The function $f(z)$ is said to be differentiable in a region R if it is differentiable at every point of R .

The function $f(z)$ is said to be integrable in a region R if the integral $\int_R f(z) dz$ exists.

The function $f(z)$ is said to be conformal in a region R if it maps R conformally onto its image.

The function $f(z)$ is said to be a conformal mapping of R onto S if it is conformal in R and if it maps R onto S .

The function $f(z)$ is said to be a conformal mapping of R onto S if it is conformal in R and if it maps R onto S .

ANECDOTES of PAINTING, &c.

CHAP. II.

CHARLES I. *His Love and Protection of the Arts, Accounts of Vanderdort and Sir Balthazar Gerbier. Dispersion of the King's Collection, and of the Earl of Arundel's.*

THE accession of this Prince was the first æra of real taste in England. As his temper was not profuse, the expence he made in collections, and the rewards he bestowed on men of true genius and merit, are proofs of his judgment. He knew how and when to bestow. Queen Elizabeth was avaricious with pomp; James I. lavish with meanness. A prince who patronizes the arts, and can distinguish abilities, enriches his country, and is at once generous and an oeconomist. Charles had virtues to make a nation happy; fortunate, if he had not thought, that he alone knew how to make them happy, and that he alone ought to have the power of making them so!

His character, as far as it relates to my subject, is thus given by Lilly; "He had many excellent parts in nature, was an ex-

cellent horseman, would shoot well at a mark, had singular skill in limning, was a good judge of pictures, a good mathematician, not unskillfull in music, well read in divinity, excellently in history and law, he spoke several languages, and writ well, good language and style." Perinchief is still more particular; "His soul, says that writer, was stored with a full knowledge of the nature of things, and easily comprehended almost all kinds of arts that either were for delight or of a public use; for he was ignorant of nothing, but of what he thought it became him to be negligent, for many parts of learning, that are for the ornament of a private person, are beneath the cares of a crowned head. He was well skilled in things of antiquity, could judge of medals whether they had the number of years they pretended unto; his libraries and cabinets were full of those things on which length of time put the value of rarities. In painting he had so excellent a fancy, that he would supply the defect of art in the workman, and suddenly draw those lines, give those airs and lights, which experience and practice had not taught the painter. He could judge of fortifications, and censure whether

THE HISTORY OF THE LANCASHIRE COAST GUARD

The history of the Lancashire Coast Guard will be found in the following pages. It is a story of long and arduous service, of many sacrifices and of many triumphs. The Lancashire Coast Guard has been in existence for over a century, and during that time it has performed many brave deeds. It has saved many lives, and it has protected the coast of Lancashire from many dangers. The Lancashire Coast Guard is a proud and noble organization, and it is one of the most respected in the world. It is a testament to the courage and bravery of the men and women who serve in it, and it is a source of pride for all who are associated with it. The Lancashire Coast Guard is a true hero of the sea, and its story is one that should be told to all who are interested in the history of the coast guard.

wh
cu
gu
ing
for
go
tur
der
of
ed
on
tha
fal
the

del
cel
jess
win
fon
hav
gre
stru
the
p.
rin
mu
he
bpo

whether the cannon were mounted to execution or no. He had an excellent skill in guns, knew all that belonged to their making. The exactest arts of building ships for the most necessary uses of strength or good sailing, together with all their furniture, were not unknown to him. He understood and was pleased with the making of * clocks and watches. He comprehended the art of printing. There was not any one gentleman of all the three kingdoms that could compare with him in an universality of knowledge. He encouraged all the parts of learning, and he delighted to

* Mr. Oughtred made a horizontal instrument for delineating dials, for him; "Elias Allen, says that celebrated mathematician, having been sworn his majesty's servant had a purpose to present his majesty with some new-year's gift, and requested me to devise some pretty instrument for him. I answered that I have heard that his majesty delighted much in the great concave dial at Whitehall; and what fitter instrument could he have than my horizontal, which was the very same represented in flat." *Biogr. Brit.* vol. v. p. 3379. Delamain, another mathematician, made a ring dial for the King, which his majesty valued so much, that, on the morning before he was beheaded, he ordered it to be given to the Duke of York, with a book showing it's use, *ib.* p. 3283.

talk with all kind of artists, and with so great a facility did apprehend the mysteries of their professions, that he did sometimes say, "He thought he could get his living, if necessitated, by any trade he knew of, but making of hangings;" although of these he understood much, and was greatly delighted in them; for he brought some of the most curious workmen from foreign parts to make them here in England." *

With regard to his knowledge of pictures, I find the following anecdote from a book called the original and growth of printing by Richard Atkyns, Esq; "This excellent Prince, says that author, who was not only *aliquis in omnibus*, but *singularis in omnibus*, hearing of rare heads (painted) amongst several other pictures brought me from Rome, sent Sir James Palmer to bring them to Whitehall to him, where were present divers picture-drawers and painters. He asked them all of whose hand that was? some guest at it; others were of another opinion, but none was positive. At last said the King, This is of such a man's hand, I know it as well as if I had seen him draw it; but,

* Life of Charles I. at the end of the Icon Basilike. edit, 1727.

fair
pic
or
one
the
kn
ha
Up
Ro
he
un
his
ter
tha
ma
it
bu
do
pa
to
his
ge
be
his
ge
pa

said he, is there but one man's hand in this picture? None did discern whether there was or not; but most concluded there was but one hand. Said the King, "I am sure there are two hands have workt in it, for I know the hand that drew the heads, but the hand that did the rest I never saw before." Upon this a gentleman that had been at Rome about ten years before, affirmed that he saw this very picture, with the two heads unfinished at that time, and that he heard his brother (who staid there some years after him) say, that the widow of the painter that drew it wanting money, got the best master she could find to finish it and make it saleable." This story which in truth is but a blind one, especially as Mr. Atkyns does not mention even the name of the painter of his own picture, seems calculated to prove a fact, of which I have no doubt, his majesty's knowledge of hands. The gentleman who stood by and was so long before he recollected so circumstantial a history of the picture, was, I dare say, a very good courtier.

The King is said not only to have loved painting but to have practiced it; it is affirmed

76 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

firmed that Rubens corrected some of his † majesty's drawings.

It was immediately after his accession that Charles began to form his collection. The crown was already in possession of some good pictures: Henry VIII. had several. What painters had been here had added others. Prince Henry, as I have said, had begun a separate collection both of paintings and statues. All these Charles assembled, and sent commissions into France and Italy to purchase more. Cross † was dispatched

† De Piles, in his life of Rubens, says, that the King's mother-in-law, Mary de' Medici, designed well.

† Vincentio Carducci in his dialogo della pittura printed at Madrid in 1633, calls him Michael de la Crux; others say it was Henry Stone jun. who was sent to Spain. When Charles was at that court, the King of Spain gave him a celebrated picture by Titian called the Venus del Pardo, see catal. p. 103; and the Cain and Abel by John of Bologna, which King Charles afterwards bestowed on the Duke of Buckingham, who placed it in the garden of York-house. See Peacham p. 108. From Whitlocke p. 24. we have the following information: "In December the Queen was brought to bed of a second daughter named Elizabeth. To congratulate her majesty's safe delivery, the Hollanders sent hither a solemn embassy and a noble present, a large piece of ambergrease, two fair china

his †

that
The
some
veral.
added
, had
aint-
s af-
rance
t was
atched

at the
 d well.
 pittura
 de la
 as sent
 e King
 an call-
 and the
 King
 icking-
 . See
 e have
 Queen
 ed Eli-
 elivery,
 and a
 wo fair
 china

dis-
Tit
roy
ove
nift
pre
the
fent
cata
rece
who
pict
add
He
tire
reck
seve

chinese
four
Some
with
sea,
and
||
more
Vene
black
mage
tion

dispatched into Spain to copy the works of Titian there: and no doubt as soon as the royal taste was known, many were brought over and offered to sale at court. The ministers and nobility were not backward with presents of the same nature. Various are the accounts of the jewels and bawbles presented to magnificent Elizabeth. In the catalogue of King Charles's collection are recorded the names of several of the court who ingratiated themselves by offerings of pictures and curiosities. But the noblest addition was made by the King himself: He purchased at a great || price the entire cabinet of the Duke of Mantua, then reckoned the most valuable in Europe. But several of those pictures were spoiled by

china basons almost transparent, a curious clock, and four rare pieces of Tintoret's and Titian's painting. Some supposed that they did it to ingratiate the more with our King, in regard his fleet was so powerfull at sea, and they saw him resolved to maintain his right and dominion there."

|| The lowest I have heard was 20,000*l*. So R. Symondes said. At Kensington are several pieces of the Venetian and Lombard schools, in uniform frames of black and gold, the pictures themselves much damaged. These I take to have been part of the collection from Mantua.

the quicksilver on the frames, owing I suppose to carelessness in packing them up. Vanderdort, from whom alone we have this account, does not specify all that suffered, though in general he is minute even in describing their frames. The list, valuable as it is, notwithstanding all its blunders, inaccuracy, and bad English, was I believe never completed, which might be owing to the sudden death of the composer. There are accounts in MS. of many more pictures, indubitably of that collection, not specified in the printed catalogue.

Now I have mentioned this person, Vanderdort, it will not be foreign to the purpose to give some little account of him, especially as to him we owe, * however mangled, the only record of that Royal Museum.

* The original copy, of which there were two or three transcripts, is preserved in the Ashmolean Museum at Oxford. Tom Hearne once thought of publishing it, but at last concluding it was German, gave it over. Mr. Vertue, better grounded, and still more patient, transcribed it for the press, but dying before the impression was finished, it was published by Mr. Bathoe, as were Vertue's catalogues of the collections of James II. the Duke of Buckingham, Queen Caroline, &c. the whole making three volumes in quarto.

Abraham

wor
serv
casi
of a
life
but
rho
it, t
the
wor
any
don
He
con
bui
sho
of l
of a
dea
acc
imm
sala
of t
the
from

and

Abraham Vanderdort, a Dutchman, had worked for the Emperor Rodolphus, whose service he left we do not know on what occasion. He brought away with him a bust of a woman modelled in wax as large as the life, which he had begun for that monarch, but Prince Henry was so struck with it, that though the Emperor wrote several times for it, the young Prince would neither part with the work nor the workman, telling him he would give him as good entertainment as any Emperor would — and indeed Vanderdort seems to have made no bad bargain. He parted with the bust to the Prince upon condition, that as soon as the cabinet, then building from a design of Inigo Jones, should be finished, he should be made keeper of his Royal Highness's medals with a salary of 50*l.* a year; † a contract voided by the death of the Prince. However, upon the accession of King Charles, Vanderdort was immediately retained in his service with a salary of 40*l.* a year, and appointed keeper of the cabinet. This room was erected about the middle of Whitehall, running across from the Thames towards the banquetting-

† See Birch's life of Prince Henry, append. p. 467, and Rymer vol. xviii. p. 1002.

house, and fronting westward to the privy-garden. * Several warrants for payments to Vanderdort as follow are extant in Rymer, and among the Conway papers; one of the latter is singular indeed, and shows in what favour he stood with his royal master.

"The second day of April 1625, at St. James. His majesty was pleased by my Lord Duke of Buckingham's meanes to send for Sir Edward Villiers, warden of his majesties mint, as also for his owne servant Abraham Vanderdoort, where his majesty did command in the presence of the said Lord Duke and Sir Edward Villiers that the said Abraham Vanderdoort should make patterns for his majesties coynes, and also give his assistance to the ingravers and his furtherance that the same may be well engraven according to their abilities. For which he desireth a warrant with an annual fee of 40*l.* a year, whereby it may appear that it was his majesties pleasure to appoint him for that service." Conway papers. At the bottom of this paper is this entry, "It is his majesty's pleasure that the clerk of his majesties signett for the tyme being doe cause

* Catalogue of King Charles's collection p. 164.
a booke

privy-
nents
Ry-
one
ws in
after.
at St.
7 my
es to
of his
rvant
ajesty
e said
at the
make
l also
d his
ll en-
For
annual
appear
ppoint
s. At
"It
of his
e cause
164.
booke

Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

a booke to be prepared fitt for his majesties signature of the office; with the annuitie or fee beforementioned to be paid out of the exchequer duringe his life."

The patent itself is in Rymer: ‡

"A warrant under the signet to the officers of his majesty's household for the allowance of five shillings and six-pence by the day unto Abraham Vanderdoorte for his boorde wages, to begyne from Christmas last and to contynue during his life. By order of the Lord Conway and by him procured. March 24, 1625."*

"Docquett. 11°. Junii, 1628. A warrant unto Abraham Vanderdort for his lyfe of the office of keeper of his majesties cabynett roome with a pension of 40*l.* per annum, and of provider of patternes for the punches and stampes for his majesties coyne in the mynt with the allowaunce of 40*l.* per annum for the same paiable quarterly out of the exchequer, the first payment to begynne at Midsummer next 1628. With further warrant to pay unto him the severall arrearage of 120*l.* 100*l.* and of 10*l.* due unto him upon privy scales for and in respect of his imploye

‡ Foedera vol. xviii. p. 73.

* Conway papers,

ment in the said office and place which are to bee surrendered before this passe the greate seale. His majesties pleasure signyified by the Lord Viscount Conway and by him procured. Subscribed by Mr. Sollicitor Generall."

"To Mr. Attorney; Junii 17, 1628. Sir, his majestie is pleased to make use of the service of his servaunt Abraham Vanderdoort, to make patternes for his majesties coynes, and give his assistance and furtherance to the ingravers for the well makinge of the stamps; and for his paines therein to give him an allowance of 40*l.* per ann. duringe pleasure. To which purpose you will be pleased to draw a bill for his majesties signature. †

"Docquett. 11^o. Octobr. 1628. A letter to Sir Adam Newton, Knight and Baronett, receaver generall of his majesties revenue whilest he was Prince, to pay unto Abraham Vanderdort for the keeping of his majesties cabinet room at St. James's, and other service the some of 130*l.* in arreare due unto him for the said service from our Lady-day 1625, 'till Midsummer 1628, procured by Lord Viscount Conway."

† Minute of a letter from Lord Conway.

The

The

The next is the extraordinary paper I mentioned; it shows at once how far the royal authority in that age thought it had a right to extend, and how low it condescended to extend itself.

"Docquett. 28 November. 1628. A letter to Louysa Cole, the relict of James Cole, in favour of Abraham Vanderdort his majesties servant, recommending him to her in the way of marriage. Procured by the Lord Viscount Conway."

What was the success of this royal interposition * I no where find. Vanderdort, in his catalogue, † mentions presents made by him to the King, of a book of prints by Albert Durer, of a head in plaister of Charles V. and of the arm of the King of Denmark, ‡

* How much this was the practice of that Court, we are told by an unexceptionable witness; Lord Clarendon, in his character of Waller, says, "he had gotten a very rich wife in the city, against all the recommendation, and countenance, and authority of the Court, which was thoroughly engaged on the behalf of Mr. Crofts, and which used to be successfull in that age against any opposition," V. Life in folio, p. 24.

† Page 57, 72.

‡ In the king's collection was a portrait of the king of Denmark by Vanderdort, which proves that he dabbled too in painting.

84 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

modelled from the life. It is certain that the poor man had great gratitude to or great awe of Charles I. The King had recommended to him to take particular care of a miniature by Gibson, the parable of the lost sheep. Vanderdort laid it up so carefully, that when the King asked him for it, he could not find it, and hanged himself in despair.* After his death his executors found and restored it. As this piece is not mentioned in the catalogue, probably it was newly purchased. There is an admirable head of Vanderdort by Dobson at † Houghton.

The King who spared neither favours, nor money, to enrich his collection, invited ‡ Albano into England by a letter written with his own hand. It succeeded no more than a like attempt of the Duke of Buckingham

* Sanderfon's *Graphice* page 14.

† In the *Aedes Walpolianae* I have called this, Dobson's father, as it was then believed; but I find by various notes in Vertu's MSS. that it was bought of Richardson the painter, and is certainly the portrait of Vanderdort.

‡ In the *Life of Romanelli* in *Catalogue Raisonné des Tableaux du Roi (de France)* it is said that Charles invited that painter hither too. Vol. i. p. 163.

to draw Carlo Maratti hither. Carlo * had drawn for that Duke the portraits of a Prince and Princess of Brunswic, but excused himself from obeying the summons, by pleading that he had not studied long enough in Rome, and was not yet worthy of painting for the King. Simon Vouet, an admired French painter, who while very young had been sent over in 1604 to draw the portrait of some lady of great rank re-

* Several English sat to that master at Rome, particularly the Earls of Sunderland, Exeter, and Roscommon, Sir Thomas Isham, || Mr. Charles Fox, and Mr. Edward Herbert of Packington, a great virtuoso. The portrait of Lord Sunderland is at Althorp, a whole length, in a loose drapery like an Apostle; the head and hands are well painted. The head of Mr. Herbert, who was called *the rough diamond*, was with some of his books left by his nephew to the library of the Middle-temple, where it remains. At Waldeshare in Kent a portrait of Sir Robert Farnese; and at Sherburn-castle in Dorsetshire another, not quite half length of Robert Lord Digby, son of Kildare Lord Digby, holding a paper with a mathematical figure. At Burleigh, a portrait of the Earl of Exeter, who collected so many of Carlo's works, and a head of Charles Cavendish, a boy, with the eyes shut, said to be taken after his death, but it seems too highly coloured, and is probably sleeping.

|| It is at Lord Hinchinbro's at Redlinch, and is a good head: on the shoulder are scarlet ribbands.

tired hither from Paris, was invited by King Charles with promise of great rewards to return to England, but declined the offer.* His majesty was desirous too of having something of the hand of Bernini. Van-dyck drew in one piece the full face and the three quarter face and the profile of the King, from which Bernini made a bust, that was consumed or stolen in the fire of White-hall. † It was on seeing this picture that Bernini

* Felibien.

† It is very uncertain what became of this bust: Ver-tue from several circumstances, which I shall lay before the reader, believed it was not destroyed. Cooper the print-seller told him that he had often heard Norrice frame-maker to the court, and who saved several of the pictures, averr, that he was in the room where the bust used to stand over a corner chimney, and that it was taken away before that chamber was destroyed. Lord Cotts who commanded the troops, was impatient to blow up that part, and yet after he had ordered the drums to beat, it was half an hour before the explosion was begun, time enough to have saved the bust, if it was not stolen before. Sir John Stanley, then deputy-chamberlain, was of the latter opinion. He was at dinner in Craig-court when the fire began which was about three o'clock: He immediately went to the palace, and perceived only an inconsiderable smoke in a garret, not in the principal building. He found Sir Christopher Wren and his workmen there, and the gates all shut. Looking at Bernini's bust, he begged

Sir

Bernini pronounced, as is well known, that there was something unfortunate in the countenance of Charles. The same artist made a bust too of Mr. Baker, who carried the picture to Rome. The Duke of Kent's father bought the latter bust at Sir Peter Lely's sale; it is now in the possession of Lord Royston, and was reckoned preferable to that of the King. The hair is in prodigious quantity and incomparably loose and free; the point-band very fine. Mr. Baker paid Bernini an hundred broad pieces for his, but for the King's Bernini received a thou-

Sir Christopher to take care of That, and the statues. The latter replied, "Take care of what you are concerned in and leave the rest to me." Sir John said it was above five hours after this before the fire reached that part. Norrice afterwards dug in the ruins of that chamber but could not discover the least fragment of marble. The crouching Venus in the same apartment was known to be stolen, being discovered after a concealment of four years and retaken by the crown. Vertue thought that the brazen bust of King Charles in the passage near Westminster-hall, was not taken from Bernini's, of which casts are extant, but of an earlier date. In the imperial library at Vienna, says Dr. Edward Brown in his travels, is a head of King Charles in white marble, but this cannot be Bernini's, as Brown wrote in 1673, and the fire of Whitehall happened in 1697.

sand Roman crowns. The King was so pleased with his own, that he desired to have one of the Queen too; but that was prevented by the war. *

Among the Strafford papers is an evidence of this Prince's affection for his pictures: In a † letter from Mr. Garrard, dated November 9, 1637, speaking of two masks that were to be exhibited that winter, he says, "A great room is now ‡ building only for this use betwixt the guard-chamber and banquetting-house of fir, only weather-boarded and slightly covered. At the marriage of the Queen of Bohemia I saw one set up there but not of that vastness that this is, which will cost too much money to be pulled down, and yet down it must when the masks are over."

In another of December 16, the same person says, "Here are two masks intended

* In the church at Chelsea is a fine monument in a niche for the Lady Jane Cheyney; she is represented lying on her right side, and leaning on a bible. This tomb was the work of Bernini, and cost 500*l*.

† Page 130, vol. ii.

‡ Journal of the House of Commons July 16, 1645. Ordered that the boarded masque-house at Whitehall, the masque-house at St. James's and the courts of guard be forthwith pulled down and sold away.

this

34. *Reverend Mr. John G. Cooper, D.D.*

Dear Sir, I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst. in relation to the proposed publication of a new edition of the *Practical Treatise on the Principles of the Christian Religion*, by the late Rev. John G. Cooper, D.D. I have the pleasure to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration. I have also the honor to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration. I have also the honor to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration.

I am, Sir, very respectfully,
Your obedient servant,
John G. Cooper, D.D.

this
his
tid
rov
jess
ma
ere
col
bec
in
Ch
at
Fla
the
mo
pai
wh
we
tuo
po
rui
Ar
thi
a
fm

this winter; the King is now in practicing his, which shall be presented at Twelfth-tide, most of the young Lords about the town, who are good dancers, attend his majesty in this business. The other the Queen makes at Shrove-tide, a new house being erected in the first court at Whitehall, which cost the King 2500*l.* only of deal boards, because the King will not have his pictures in the banquetting-house hurt with lights."

The most capital purchase made by King Charles were the cartoons of Raphael, now at Hampton-court. They had remained in Flanders from the time that Leo X. sent them thither to be copied in tapestry, the money for the tapestry having never been paid. Rubens told the King of them, and where they were, and by his means they were bought.

It may be of use to collectors and virtuosi, for whose service this work is composed, to know when they meet with the ruins of that royal cabinet, or of the Earl of Arundel's. On the King's pictures was

this mark  C. P. or  C. R. on his drawings a large star thus  on the Earl's a smaller. 

The

The dials at Whitehall were erected by the order of Charles, while he was Prince. Mr. Gunter drew the lines, and wrote the description and use of them, printed in a small tract by order of King James in 1624. There were five dials; afterwards some were made of glass in a pyramidal shape by Francis Hall, and placed in the same garden. One or two of these may still be extant; Vertue saw them at Buckingham-house in St. James's park, from whence they were sold.

It looks as if Charles had had some thoughts of erecting a monument for his father. In the lodgings of the warden of New-college Oxford was a mausoleum with arms, altar-tomb, columns and inscriptions in honour of that Prince dated 1630. It is certain King Charles had no less inclination for architecture than for the other arts. The intended palace at Whitehall would have been the most truly magnificent and beautiful fabric of any of the kind in Europe. His majesty did not send to Italy and Flanders for architects as he did for Albano and Vandyck: He had Inigo Jones. Under the direction of that genius the King erected the house at Greenwich.

Charles had in his service another man,

by
nce.
the
in a
624.
were
ancis
One
ertue
St.
fold,
some
or his
en of
with
ptions
It is
nation
The
have
beau-
rope,
Flan-
no and
Under
erected
r man,
both

both architect and painter, of whom, though excellent in neither branch, the reader will perhaps not dislike some account, as he was a remarkable person and is little known.

Sir Balthazar Gerbier D'ouville of Antwerp, was born about 1591, came young into England, and was a retainer of the Duke of Buckingham as early as 1613. In Finette's master of the ceremonies it is said, "Alonzo Contarini Embassador from Venice came to Mr. Gerbier, a gentleman serving the Duke of Buckingham." Sanderson * calls him a common penman, who pensiled the dialogue (probably the decalogue) in the Dutch church London, his first rise of preferment. † It is certain that he ingratiated himself much with that favorite and attended him into Spain, where he was even employed in the treaty of marriage, though ostensibly acting only in the character of a painter. ‡ Among the Harleian MSS. is a letter from the Duchess of Buckingham to her Lord in Spain, "I pray you, if you have any idle

* Graphice page 15.

† He painted small figures in distemper. De Piles. While in Spain he drew the Infanta in miniature, which was sent over to King James.

time,

92 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

time, † sit to Gerbier for your picture that I may have it well done in little." Bishop Tanner had a MS. catalogue of the Duke's collection drawn up by Gerbier who had been employed by the Duke in several of the purchases. However there is some appearance of his having fallen into disgrace with his patron. In one of Vertue's MSS. is a passage that seems to be an extract, though the author is not quoted, in which the Duke treats Gerbier with the highest contempt. The transcript is so obscure and imperfect, that I shall give it in Vertue's own words;

"King James I. ill and dying, the Duke of Buckingham was advised to apply a plaister to his stomach, which he did with pro-

† In a letter, dated 1628, it is said, the King and Queen were entertained at supper at Gerbier, the Duke's painter's house, which could not stand him in less than 1000*l*. The Duchess of Northumberland has a large oval miniature of the Duke of Buckingham on horseback. The head is well painted; the figure dressed in scarlet and gold, is finished with great labour, and richness. The head of the horse, which is dark grey with a long white mane, is lively. Under the horse, a landscape and figures; over the Duke's head, his motto, *Vldei coticula crux*; and on the foreground, B. Gerbier, 1618.

and a number of doctors, physicians of the
king's house, the king being ill, and
was blamed. One Pritchard printed a tract
about this, and flew away into Flanders
— it was sold by Sir Halthazard Garter
— though his testimony be odious to any
man, that Pritchard dealt with him in Flanders
for a piece of money (not more than
two guineas to defray the charges) to pay
his reputation, of which the king
and Garter felt much and knowing full
well, and spit their venom till they had
made him pay for printing that ill.

Nothing can be built upon a weak
foundation. It is certain that Sir Halthazard
after the accession of King Charles, Garter
was employed in Flanders to negotiate
early a treaty with Spain, the very treaty

which was, "The Persecution of Bishops and
the papists, &c. and to the king the very same
tract concerning the Duke of Buckingham
— King James, son the Marquis of Hamilton
— George, Earl of Arundel, physician to King James
— In the date of the title, I suppose it was
printed at the beginning of the war. The tract
was published by Mr. Baker of St. James's
— from the printed copy in possession of
Henry Grey, earl of Haddington. See
New Worthley, p. 554. 555.

per advice of doctors, physicians of the King. But the King dying, the Duke was blamed—one Eglesham printed a scurrilous † libel, and flew away into Flanders—I was told by Sir Balthazar Gerbier [though his testimony be odious to any man] that Eglesham dealt with him in Flanders for a piece of money [not more than 400 guilders to defray the charges] to imprint his recantation, of which the Duke bid Gerbier join malice and knavery together, and spit their venom 'till they split, and he would pay for printing that also."

Nothing can be built upon so vague a foundation. It is certain that immediately after the accession of King Charles, Gerbier was employed in Flanders to negotiate privately a treaty with Spain, the very treaty

† The title was, "The Forerunners of Revenge, in two petitions, the one to the King, the other to the Parliament; concerning the Duke of Buckingham's poysoning King James, and the Marquis of Hamilton. By George Eglisham, physician to King James, qu^o. 1642." By the date of this piece, I suppose it was reprinted at the beginning of the war. The piece itself was transcribed by Mr. Baker of St. John's coll. Camb. from the printed copy in possession of Dr. Zachary Grey, editor of *Hudibras*. Vide also Lord's *State Worthies*, p. 654, 655.

in which Rubens was commissioned on the part of the Infanta, and for which end that great painter came to England. Among the Conway-papers I found a very curious and long letter from Gerbier himself on this occasion, which though too prolix to insert in the body of this work, I shall affix at the end, not only as pertinent to my subject from the part these painters had in so important a business, but as it is more particular than any thing I know in print on that occasion.

Gerbier kept his ground after the death of Buckingham. In 1628 he was knighted at Hampton-court, and, as he says himself in one of his books, was promised by King Charles the office of surveyor-general of the works after the death of Inigo Jones.

In 1637 he seems to have been employed in some other private transactions of state, negotiating with the Duke of Orleans, the King's brother, who was discontented with the court. The Earl of Leicester, Ambassador to Paris, writes * to Mr. Secretary Windebank

* Sidney papers vol. ii. p. 528. In one of his dedications mentioned hereafter, Gerbier puts this Lord in mind of his having been in a publick employment when his Lordship was at Paris; and De Piles says that the

Windebank Nov. 24. "I recieved a packet from Garbier to Monsieur d d" [French King's brother.]

July 13, 1641, he took the oaths of allegiance and supremacy, having a bill of naturalization. † From that time to the death of the King I find no mention of him, though I do not doubt but a man of so supple, and intriguing a nature, so universal an undertaker, did not lie still in times of such dark and busy complexion. However, whether miscarrying or neglected, * in 1648 he appears not only in the character of author, but founder of an academy. In that year he published a thin quarto, intituled, The interpreter of the academie for forrain languages and all noble sciences and exercises. To all fathers of families and lovers of vertue, the Duke of Buckingham finding him a man of good understanding, recommended him to the King, who sent him as his agent to Brussels.

† Journals of the Commons.

* Vertue says he was much hated and persecuted by the antimonarchic party, being always loyal and faithful to the King and his son, which may explain and soften what is said above of his testimony being odious to any man. He bought goods at King Charles's sale to the value of 350*l*.

first

96 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

First part, by Sir Balthazar Gerbier Knight. Lond. French and English; with a † print of his head in oval and this motto, *Heureux qui en Dieu se confie*. It is a most trifling superficial rhapsody, and deserved the sarcasm that Butler passed on so incompetent ‡ an attempt: In his fictitious will of Philip Earl of Pembroke that Lord is made to say, "All my other speeches, of what colour soever, I give to the academy, to help Sir Balthazar's art of well-speaking."

¶ In 1649 he published the || first lecture of Geography read at Sir Balthazar Gerbier's academy at Bednal-green; by which it seems that at least his institution was opened. This piece I have not seen, nor the next, though from Vertue's extract one

† There is another print of him, half length, by Pontius after Vandyck, in which he is styled, *Bruxellarum Prolegatus*.

‡ For instance, he translates *Arcadia*, *Oreadys*.

|| So Vertue calls it; but it is probably a mistake, Mr. Masters being possessed of a tract, which is probably the same and corresponds exactly to Butler's words; it is intitled, *The Art of Well-speaking*, being a lecture read gratis at Sir B. Gerbier's academy, dedicated to the right high and supreme Power of this Nation, the Parliament of England &c. dated 6 Jan. 1649.

learns

night.
print
ureux
ifling
e far-
tent †
Philip
o say,
colour
lp Sir
ecture
Ger-
which
was
n, nor
Et one
gth, by
ruxellas
ys.
mistake,
is pro-
Butler's
ing, be-
cademy,
r of this
4 6 Jan.
learns

56 *Refugee in the Reign of Charles I.*

and part, by Sir Baldwyn, a knight, Knight
Lord, French and English, with a great
of his head in seal and the sword. His
queen, then it says. It is a remarkable
historical chapter, and defers the
rule that the queen in the most perfect
in nature. In his history with of Paul
and of the queen, that Lord it says to be
in the very same chapter, in what comes
before, I give particular notice, not only to
the queen, but also to the king.

In 1644 is published the 1st edition
of *Queen's speech* at Sir Baldwyn's
house, according to the original, by which
it is seen that at least his influence was
spread. This paper I have not seen, but
the text, though some words are corrected.

A third is another copy of the same, but longer,
being the Queen's speech in which is added, some
particulars.

The edition, in which the Queen's speech
is the Queen's speech, but is published in 1644,
the Queen's speech published in 1644, which is
only the same and contains only a few
words, and is published. The text of the Queen's
speech is the same as the text of the Queen's
speech, and is published in 1644. The text of the
Queen's speech is the same as the text of the Queen's
speech, and is published in 1644. The text of the
Queen's speech is the same as the text of the Queen's
speech, and is published in 1644.

learns another singular anecdote of this projector's history.

“Sir Balthazar Gerbier's manifestation of greater profits to be done in the hot than the cold parts of America. Rotterdam 1660. Wherein is set forth that he having a commission to go there, settle and make enquirys, he went to *Cajana* (Cayenne) with his family, and settled at Surinam. A governor there from the Dutch had orders to seize upon him and all his papers and bring him back to Holland, which they did in a very violent manner, breaking into his house, killed one of his children, endangered the lives of the rest of his family, and narrowly escaped himself with his life, having a pistol charged at his breast if he had resisted. They brought him to Holland: He complained, but got no redress, the states disowning they had given any such orders. However, it was just before the restoration, and knowing the obligations he had to England, they apprehended he might give the King notice of the advantages might be gained by a settlement there.”

This perhaps was one among the many provocations, which, meeting his inclinations to France, led Charles II. into his im-

98 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

politic, though otherwise not wholly unjustifiable, war with Holland, a people too apt even in their depressed state, to hazard barbarous and brutal infraction of treaties and humanity, when a glimpse of commercial interest invites it.

Gerbier probably returned to England with that Prince, for the triumphal arches erected for his reception, are said to have been designed by Sir Balthazar.

In France he published a book on fortification, and in 1662 at London a small discourse on magnificent buildings, dedicated to the King, in which he principally treats of solidity, convenience and ornament, and glances at some errors of Inigo Jones in the banquetting-house. Here too he mentions a large room built by himself near the watergate † at York-stairs, thirty-five feet square, and says, that King Charles I. being in it in 1628 at some representation of scenery, commended it, and expressed as much satisfaction with it as with the banquetting-house. In the piece he proposes to the Lords and Commons to level the streets, Fleet-bridge and Cheapside, and

* They were so, v. Brit. Topogr. vol. i. 683.

† The gate itself was designed by Inigo.

erect a sumptuous gate at Temple-bar, of which he had presented a draught to his majesty. Before this book is a different print of him with a ribband and a medal, inscribed C. R. 1653. The medal I suppose was given him when appointed, as he says he was, Master of the Ceremonies to Charles I.

His portrait in one piece with Sir Charles Cotterel and Dobson, painted by the latter, is at Northumberland-house; Gerbier has been mistaken in that picture for Inigo Jones. This piece was bought for 44*l.* at the sale of Betterton, the player.

† Gerbier's last piece is a small manual, intituled, Counsel and Advice to all builders, &c. London 1663. A full half of this little piece is wasted on dedications, of which there are no fewer than forty, and which he excuses by the example of Antonio Perez. They are addressed to the Queen-mother, Duke of York, and most of the principal Nobility and Courtiers. The last is to his own disciple Captain William

† Victor in his Companion to the Play-house vol. i. says Gerbier wrote a play called, The False Favourite disgraced, and the Reward of Loyalty, tragi-comedy, 1657, and that it was never acted, and contains false English. By mistake he calls him Geo. instead of Balthazar.

Wind. There is a heap of a kind of various knowledge even in these dedications, and some curious things, as well as in the book itself, particularly the prices of work and of all materials for building at that time. In one place he ridicules the heads of lions, which are creeping through the pilasters on the houses in Great Queen-street built by Webb, the scholar of Inigo Jones.

Hempsted-marshall, the seat of Lord Craven, since destroyed by fire, was the last production of Gerbier. He gave the designs for it, and died there in 1667 while it was * building, and was buried in the chancel of that church. The house was finished under the direction of Captain Wind above-mentioned.

In the library of Secretary Pepys at Magdalen-college Cambridge, is a miscellaneous collection in French, of robes, manteaux, couronnes, armes, &c. d'Empereurs, Rois, Papes, Princes, Ducs et Comtes, anciens et modernes, blazonnés et eluminés par Balthazar Gerbier.

* Among the Harleian MSS. N°. 3384, is one, intituled, Sir Balthazar Gerbier, his admonitions and disputes with his three

* The foundation was laid in 1662.

daughters,

THE JOURNAL OF THE HOUSE OF COMMONS

1791. There is a report of a bill for
the purpose of amending the law
relating to the duties of the
customs, and for other purposes
connected therewith. The bill
was introduced by Mr. Pitt, and
was read twice. It was then
committed to a committee of
the whole House, who reported
in favor of the bill. The bill
was then passed by a majority
of 171 to 10. It was then
sent to the Lords, who also
passed it. It then became
an Act of Parliament.

daughters, retired into the English nunnery at Paris, 1646.

Since the former edition of this work I have received a present from Mr. J. Bindley, of another piece of Gerbier which I never saw elsewhere. The title is, *Les Effets pernicious de meschants Favoris & grands Ministres d'Etat es provinces Beligiques, en Lorraine, Germanie, France, Italie, Espagne & Angleterre, & defabusès d'erreurs populaires sur le subject de Jaques & Charles Stuart, Roys de la Grande Bretagne, par le Chev. B. Gerbier, à la Haye, 1653. Small Duod.* It is an ignorant servile rhapsody, containing little argument, many lies, and some curious facts, if the author is to be believed. There are two dedications, one, à tous Empereurs, Roys, Reines, Princes, Princesses, Regentes, Etats & Magistrats; another to Charles II. The scope of the book is to lay all the faults committed by sovereigns on wicked favourites, in which class he ranks even the leaders of the Parliament which opposed Charles I. He gives a list of the favourites of James I. but excuses them all, as he does Buckingham and Charles I. The second part is a defence of James and Charles, and such a defence as they deserv-

ed! There follow Indexes of 3d, 4th and 5th parts, and the heads of what they were to contain in defence of Charles and of the chastity of his queen against the Parliamentarians. Those probably never appeared.

He says that Lord Cottington betrayed to Spain a design of the Catholic States of Flanders to revolt in 1632 on their oppressions.—Such a witness may be believed.

He speaks of a young lady who was shut up between four walls for blabbing that Lafin, agent of Emanuel Duke of Savoy, by the advice of Count Fuentes, had incited Ravaillac to murder Henry IV. He says that Eggleston desired Sir W. Chaloner to ask Gerbier to get his pardon, on condition of his confessing that some Scotch and English had set him on publishing his libel, to blacken the Prince and Buckingham; that he wrote to the Secretary of State but got no answer.

He says the Earl of Berkshire was likely to be Charles's minister on the death of James: that Larkin, who was employed at Paris to watch the sincerity of France, was drowned; and that Rubens was sent to assure K. James that the Infanta had power to conclude the treaty for the restitution of the Palatinate.

Painters in the Service of Charles I.

... But his most remarkable an-
... and probably a true one, is, that
... the French Embassy,
... as the Bishop of Durham,
... most openly, that the
... on the King, and when the
... said then, that he had been privately
... by the King and Buckingham
... night. Corbier says, that was done by
... order, and he adds, that he
... was sent to Paris to complain of
... .

The late Prince of Wales having of a
... picture by Van Dyck in Holland, to
... names of English families were
... as Sir Balthazar Arundel, Sir Balthazar
... Sir Balthazar Buckingham, or such
... which names were
... in the same, his Royal High-
... gave a commission to purchase it, and
... brought to London. It appeared
... piece, for which Lord Ros-
... had bid 500*l.* at Lord Raglan's
... Mr. Seymour bought it, and
... piece was the same.

It was again exhibited at the late
... and the late Duke of Devonshire
... .

Palatinate. But his most remarkable anecdote, and probably a true one, is, that Monsieur Blinville, the French Ambassador, when lodged at the Bishop of Durham's, celebrated mass openly, that the odium might fall on the King; and when the mob rose, told them, that he had been privately assured by the King and Buckingham that he might. Gerbier says, This was done by Richelieu's order; and he adds, that he himself was sent to Paris to complain of Blinville.

The late Prince of Wales hearing of a capital picture by Vandyck in Holland, to which various names of English families were given, as Sir Balthazar Arundel, Sir Melchior Arundel, Sir Balthazar Buckingham, or Sheffield, the last of which gained most credit from a resemblance in the arms, his Royal Highness gave a commission to purchase it, and it was brought to Leicester-house. It appeared that a celebrated piece, for which Lord Burlington had bid 500*l.* at Lord Radnor's sale, and which Mr. Scawen ^{||} bought at a still greater price was the same with this

^{||} It was again exposed at Mr. Scawen's sale, but bought in, and has since been purchased by Sampson Gideon.

picture, but not so large nor containing so many figures. Mr. Scawen's had always passed for a mistress and children of the Duke of Buckingham; but Vertue discovered on that of the Prince of Wales an almost effaced inscription, written by Vandyck's own hand, with these words remaining, *La famille de Balthazar—Chevalier*; and he showed the Prince that the arms on a flower-pot were the same with those on two different prints of Gerbier, and allusive to his name, viz. a chevron between three garbs or sheafs. There is a group of children on the right hand, very inferior to the rest of the composition, and certainly not by Vandyck. The little girl ‡ leaning on the mother's knee was originally painted by Rubens in a separate piece, formerly belonging to Richardson the painter, since that to General Skelton and Capt. William Hamilton, and now in the collection of the Lord Viscount Spenser. It is

‡ One of Gerbier's daughters was maid of honour to the Princess of Condé, and passed for her mistress while the Princess made her escape from Chantilly, when the Prince was imprisoned by Mazarin. V. *Mémoires de Lenet* vol. i. p. 189. Lenet was in love with Mlle. Gerbier, p. 263.

g so
ways
the
isco-
ales
by
re-
eva-
the
with
bier,
evron
is a
very
and
girl ‡
nally
, for-
inter,
Capt.
col-
It is
honour
mistress
antilli,
y. Me-
a love
finer

finer than the large picture—but it is time to return to King Charles.

The academy erected by Gerbier was probably imitated from one established by Charles I. in the eleventh year of his reign and called *Museum Minervae*. The patent of erection is still extant in the office of the rolls. None but who could prove themselves gentlemen were to be admitted to education there, where they were to be instructed in arts and sciences, foreign languages, mathematics, painting, architecture, riding, fortification, antiquities and the science of medals. Professors were appointed, and Sir Francis Kingston, * in whose house in Covent-garden the academy was held, was named regent. There is a small account of the design of this academy, with its rules and orders, printed in 1636. † But it fell to the ground with the rest of the King's plans and attempts—and so great was the inveteracy

* Sir Francis Kingston, who styled himself *Corporis Armiger*, printed in 1635 a translation into Latin verse of Chaucer's *Troilus and Cressida*.

† At the end of the little edition of Busbequius's *Epistles* printed at Oxford 1660, is the grant of a coat of arms to the regent and professors of the *Museum Minervae* from Sir John Burroughs the herald, dated 1635.

inveteracy to him, that it seems to have become part of the religion of the time to war on the arts, because they had been countenanced at court. The parliament began to sell the pictures at York-house so early as 1645, but lest the necessity of their affairs should not be thought sufficient justification, they coloured it over with a piece of fanatic bigotry that was perfectly ridiculous; passing the following votes among others July 23. *

Ordered, that all such pictures and statues there (York-house) as are without any superstition, shall be forthwith sold, for the benefit of Ireland and the North.

Ordered, that all such pictures there, as have the representation of the second person in trinity upon them, shall be forthwith burnt.

1635, which arms are prefixed to the rules and orders of that establishment printed 1636. Previous to it's being set on foot, a committee had been appointed in the House of Lords, consisting of the Duke of Buckingham and others, for taking into consideration the state of the public schools and method of education. What progress was made by this committee is not known, but probably the Museum Minervæ owed it's rise to it.

* *Journal of the Commons,*

Ordered,

Ordered, that all such pictures there, as have the representation of the Virgin Mary upon them, shall be forthwith burnt.

This was a worthy contrast to Archbishop Laud, who made a star-chamber-business of a man who broke some painted glass in the cathedral at Salisbury. The cause of liberty was then, and is always, the only cause that can excuse a civil war : yet if Laud had not doated on trifles, and the presbyterians been squeamish about them, I question whether the nobler motives would have had sufficient influence to save us from arbitrary power. They are the slightest objects that make the deepest impression on the people. They seldom fight for a liberty of doing what they have a right to do, but because they are prohibited or enjoined some folly that they have or have not a mind to do. One comical instance of the humour of those times I find in Aubrey's history of Surrey ; * one Bleese was hired for half-a-crown a day to break the painted glass windows of the church of Croydon. The man probably took care not to be too expeditious in the destruction.

* Vol. ii. page 30.

Immediately

Immediately after the death † of the King, several votes were passed for sale of his goods, pictures, statues, &c.

Feb. 20, 1648. It was referred to the committee of the navy to raise money by sale of the crown, jewels, hangings, and other goods of the late King.

Two days after, Cromwell, who, as soon as he was possessed of the sole power, stopped any farther † dispersion of the royal collec-

† I cannot help inserting a short remark here, though foreign to the purpose. The very day after the execution of the King, was passed this vote, "Ordered, That the Lord Grey be desired, out of Haberdasher's-hall, to dispose of one hundred pounds for the service of the commonwealth, *as he shall think fit* : and that the committee at Haberdasher's-hall be required forthwith to pay the same to the said Lord Grey for that purpose." This order is so covertly worded, without any particular application, at the same time that the sum is so small for any public service, that joined to the circumstance of time and the known zeal of the pay-master, I cannot doubt but this was intended for the reward of the executioner. Mr. West has an authentic account of the execution, in which it is said, that Richard Brandon, the executioner, having found in the King's pocket an orange stuck with cloves, was offered 20 shillings for it ; which he refused, but sold it for ten on his way home.

1 Ludlow prevented the sale of Hampton-court, for which he was much blamed by some of his friends. V. Biogr. Brit. vol. v. p. 3024.

tion,

King,
oods,

the
y sale
other

soon

opped
ollec-

though
execu-

Order-

Haber-

for the

ir : and

required

rey for

, with-

ne that

joined

l of the

ded for

an au-

is said,

ound in

was of-

old it

urt, for

ds. V.

tion,

tion
gave
from
belo
ing
med

T
Jam
there
to b

H
houf
estat

• M
† S

!ust of
a very

ders c
Chri

by Jo
in 16

Henry

the Pa

monstrous.

touch
of the

Somen

tion, and who even in this trifling instance gave an indication of his views, reported from the council of state, that divers goods belonging to the state were in danger of being embezzled; which notification was immediately followed by this order;

That the care of the public library at St. James's and of the statues and pictures there, be committed to the council of state, to be preserved by them.

However, in the ensuing month, * the house proceeded to vote, that the personal estate † of the late King, Queen and Prince should

* March 23, 1648.

† Somerset-house had a narrow escape during that lust of destruction, of which an account is preserved in a very scarce tract, intituled, "An Essay on the wonders of God in the harmony of the times that preceded Christ, and how they met in him, written in French by John D'Espagne minister of the gospel [who died in 1650] and now published in English by his executor Henry Browne, London, 1662, octavo." In the preface the editor tells us, "that the author preached at the French church in Durham-house, where his sermons were followed by many of the nobility and gentry. That demolished, he says, it pleased God to touch the hearts of the nobility to procure us an order of the House of Peers to exercise our devotions at Somerset-house-chapel, which was the cause, not only of

should be inventoried, appraised and sold, except such parcels of them as should be thought fit to be reserved for the use of the state; and it was referred to the council of state to consider and direct, what parcels of the goods and personal estates aforesaid were fit to be reserved for the use of the state. Certain commissioners were at the same time appointed to inventory, secure and appraise the said goods, and others, *not members of the house*, were appointed to make sale of the said estates to the best value. The receipts were to go towards satisfying the debts and servants of the King, Queen and Prince, provided such servants had not been delinquents; the rest to be applied to public uses; the first thirty thousand pounds to be appropriated to the navy. This vote in

of driving away the Anabaptists, Quakers and other sects, that had got in there, but also hindered the pulling down of Somerset-house, there having been twice an order from the late usurped powers for selling the said house; but we prevailed so, that we still got order to exempt the chapel from being sold, which broke the design of those that had bought the said house, who thought for their improvement to have made a street from the garden thro' the ground the chapel stands on, and so up the back yard to the great street of the Strand by pulling down the said chapel."

which

which they seem to have acted honestly, not allowing their own members to be concerned in the sale, was the cause that the collection fell into a variety of low hands, and were dispersed among the painters and officers of the late King's household, where many of them remained on sale with low prices affixed. The principal pieces were rated more highly, and some of them were even sold above their valuation.

Ireton on the 2d of June 1648 reported the act for sale, and mention is made of some proposition of Captain Myldmay concerning the pictures and statues, to be referred to the council of state. This proposal it seems had been accepted but was revoked. Probably this person might be an agent of Cromwell to prevent the dispersion. Cromwell had greater matters to attend to; the sale proceeded. Two years afterwards, viz. in October and November 1650, the journals speak of sums of money received from the sale of the King's goods, and of various applications of the money towards discharge of his debts. From that time I find no farther mention of the collection in the records.

With regard to the jewels, the parliament immediately

immediately after the King's death ordered the crown and sceptres, &c. to be locked up. The Queen had already sold several jewels abroad to raise money and buy arms. Some had been sold in foreign countries early in the King's reign, particularly what was called the inestimable collar of rubies; * it had belonged to Henry VIII. and appears on his pictures and on a medal of him in

* There is a long warrant in Rymer directing the delivery of this collar, there termed *the great collar of ballast rubies*, and sundry other valuable jewels, to the Duke of Buckingham and Earl of Holland, to be disposed of by them beyond the seas, according to private orders which they had received from his majesty. The whole piece is curious, and mentions the danger there might be to the keepers of those jewels to let them go out of their hands, *as they were of great value, and had long continued as it were in a continual descent for many years together with the crowns of England.* Foedera vol. xviii. p. 236. In Thoresby's Museum was Sir Sackville Crow's book of accounts from the year 1622 to 1628, containing the receipts and disbursements of the private purse of the Duke of Buckingham in his voyages into Spain and France; with the charge of his embassy into the Low-countries; with the monies received upon the pawning the King's and his Grace's jewels, &c. V. Duc. Leod. p. 523. That Museum is dispersed; but part of it being sold by auction in March 1764, I purchased the MS. in question, and shall hereafter perhaps print it with some other curious papers.

Evelyn.

Evelyn. His George, diamond and seals, which Charles at his execution destined to his successor, the parliament voted should not be so delivered. A pearl which he always wore in his ear, as may be seen in his portrait on horseback by Vandyck, was taken out after his death, and is in the collection of the Duchess of Portland, attested by the hand-writing of his daughter the Princess of Orange, and was given to the Earl of Portland by King William. *

A cata-

* Tavernier book iv. chap. 17. mentions having a diamond on which were engraved the arms of Charles I. The Sophy of Persia and his court were extremely surprised at the art of engraving so hard a jewel; but, says Tavernier, I did not dare to own to whom it belonged, remembering what had formerly happened to the Chevalier de Reville on the subject of that King. The story, as he had related it before, in book ii. chap. 10. was, that Reville having told the Sophy that he had commanded a company of guards in the service of Charles, and being asked why he came into Persia? replied, that it was to dissipate the chagrin he felt on his master being put to death, and that since that time he cou'd not endure to live in Christendom. The Sophy fell into a rage, and asked Reville, how it was possible, if he was captain of the King's guards, that he and all his men shou'd not have shed the last drop of their blood in defence of their Prince? Reville was thrown into prison and remained there 22 days, and escaped at last by

114 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

A catalogue of the pictures, statues, goods, tapestries and jewels, with the several prices at which they were valued and sold, was discovered some years ago in Moorfields, and fell into the hands of the late Sir John Stanley, who permitted Mr. Vicechamberlain Cook, Mr. Fairfax and Mr. Kent to take copies, from one of which Vertue obtained a transcript. The particulars are too numerous to insert here. The total of the contracts amounted to 118,080*l.* — 10*s.* — 2*d.* Thirty-one pages at the beginning relating to the plate and jewels were wanting, and other pages here and there were missing. Large quantities were undoubtedly secreted and embezzled, and part remained unfold by the accession of Cromwell, who lived both at Whitehall and Hampton-court. All other furniture from all the King's palaces was brought up and exposed to sale; there are specified particularly Denmark or Somerset-house, Greenwich, * Whitehall, Non-the intercession of the Sophy's eunuchs. — Had all Charles's soldiers been as loyal as the Persian Monarch thought it their duty to be, we might now have the glory of being as faithfull slaves as the Asiatics.

* Among the pictures from Greenwich is mentioned one piece of writing by Holbein, sold for ten pounds. I know not what this writing was.

such,

goods,
prices
as dif-
s, and
Stan-
berlain
to take
ained a
nume-
e con-
— 2d.
elating
g, and
iffing.
creted
unfold
lived
t. All
palaces
there
or So-
Non-
Had all
Monarch
have the
entioned
pounds,
such,

suc
 St.
 Th
 wo
 how
 fto
 tha
 ren
 tur
 mo
 dre

Th
fer
hap
Pa
can
fig
the
be
on
An

h
p
c
s
c

such, Oatlands, Windsor, Wimbleton-house, St. James's, Hampton-court, Richmond, Theobald's, Ludlow, Carisbrook and Kenelworth castles; Bewdley-house, Holdenby-house, Royston, Newmarket, and Woodstock manor-house. One may easily imagine that such a collection of pictures, with the remains of jewels and plate, and the furniture of nineteen palaces ought to have amounted to a far greater sum than an hundred and eighteen thousand pounds. *

The sale continued to August 9, 1653. The prices were fixed, but if more was offered, the highest bidder purchased; this happened in some instances, not in many. Part of the goods were sold by inch of candle. The buyers, called contractors, signed a writing for the several sums. If they disliked the bargain, they were at liberty to be discharged from the agreement on paying one fourth of the sum stipulated. Among the purchasers of statues and pic-

* R. Symonds says, the committee of Somerset-house prized the King's goods and moveables with the pictures at 200,000*l.* notwithstanding the Queen had carried away and himself caused to be conveyed away abundance of jewels; and for this he cites Beauchamp, clerk to the committee.

116 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

tures were several painters, as Decritz, Wright, Baptift Van Leemput, Sir Balthazar Gerbier, &c. The prices of the most remarkable lots were as follows: The cartoons of Raphael, 300*l.* bought by his Highness (Cromwell.) The royal family (now in the gallery at Kensington) 150*l.* The King on horseback (in the same place) 200*l.* The triumphs of Julius Caesar by Andrea Mantegna (now at Hampton-court) 1000*l.* Twelve Caesars by Titian, 1200*l.* The muses by Tintoret, (at Kensington) valued at 80*l.* sold for 100*l.* Alexander VI. and Caesar Borgia by Titian, 100*l.* Triumph of Vespasian and Titus by Julio Romano (at Paris) 150*l.* The great piece of the Nativity by Julio Romano, 500*l.* It seems the act for destroying what they called superstitious pieces was not well observed. Two pieces of tapestry of the five senses by Sir Francis Crane, 270*l.* Mention is made of two sets more ancient, of the landing of Henry VII. and the † marriage of Prince Arthur.

(† This latter piece is extant at an abandoned house of the late Lord Adon's, now a popish seminary, at Standon near Puckeridge, Hertfordshire. The work is coarse, and the figures do not seem to have been portraits.

From Windsor a picture of Ed-
ward III. with a green curtain before it, of
Mary, Child, and many Angels dancing by
Vandyck, valued only at 20*l*. This is the
same as Hougham, for which my father
paid 200*l*. It was twice sold before for above
100*l*. whence I conclude there was some
error in the valuation of it. Sleeping
Venus by Correggio, 100*l*. Mary, Child
and St. Joseph by Parmegiano, 80*l*. The
Venus del Pandoro by Titian, valued at 100*l*
and sold for 60*l*. Marquis del Gusto his
serving his soldiers by Tician, 20*l*. Ver-
one-doffing by the Grays, Guido (at
Kennington) 100*l*. Hercules with the
head of St. John by Tint, 150*l*. (with
an Highlife.) The little Madonna and
Child by Raphael, 200*l*. St. George by
Raphael, 150*l*. Marquis of Mantua by
Titian, 200*l*. Probus and Marcus by
Holbein, 200*l*. Our Lady, Christ and
John by Old Palma, 200*l*. A man in black
by Rubens, 120*l*. St. John by Leonardo
da Vinci, 140*l*. Duke of Burke and his
brother by Vandyck, (100*l* at Kennington)
and the Duke of Devonshire by the same
Henry VII. and Ferdinand with Henry and
Isabella their wives, at 100*l* and 150*l* respectively.

Arthur. From Windsor a picture of Edward III. with a green curtain before it, 4*l*. Mary, Christ, and many Angels dancing by Vandyck, valued only at 40*l*. This is the picture at Houghton, for which my father gave 800*l*. it was twice sold before for above 1000*l*. whence I conclude there was some knavery in the valuation of it. Sleeping Venus by Correggio, 1000*l*. Mary, Child and St. Jerome, by Parmegiano, 150*l*. The Venus del Pardo by Titian, valued at 500*l*. sold for 600*l*. Marquis del Gualto haranguing his soldiers by Titian, 250*l*. Venus dressing by the Graces, Guido (at Kensington) 200*l*. Herodias with the head of St. John by Titian, 150*l*. (with his Highness.) The little Madonna and Christ by Raphael, 800*l*. St. George by Raphael, 150*l*. Marquis of Mantua by ditto, 200*l*. Frobenius and Erasmus by Holbein, 200*l*. Our Lady, Christ and others by Old Palma, 200*l*. A man in black by Holbein, 120*l*. St. John by Leonardo da Vinci, 140*l*. Duke of Bucks and his brother by Vandyck, (now at Kensington) wait, but the habits are of the time. In one corner Henry VII. and Ferdinand are conferring amicably on a joint throne,

118 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

valued at 30*l.* sold for 50*l.* This is one of the finest pictures of that master. A Satyr flayed by Correggio, 1000*l.* Mercury teaching Cupid to read, Venus standing by, by Correggio, 800*l.* The King's head by Bernini, 800*l.* A statue of Tiberius larger than life, 500*l.* The Gladiator in brass (now at Houghton) 300*l.* Christ washing the feet of his disciples, 300*l.*

Among the contractors appears Mr. John Leigh, who on August 1, 1649, buys goods for the use of Lieutenant-general Cromwell to the value of 109*l.*—5*s.*—0*d.* and on the 15th are sold to the Right hon. the Lady Cromwell goods to the amount of two hundred pounds more. But no sooner was Cromwell in possession of the sole power, than he not only prevented any farther sale, but even detained from the purchasers much of what they had contracted for. This appears by a * petition, addressed, after the protector's death, to the council of state, by major Edward Bass, Emanuel de Critz, William Latham, and Henry Willet in behalf of themselves and divers others, in which they represent,

* Copied by Vertue from a paper in possession of Mr. Martin,

“ That

"That in the year 1651, the petitioners did buy of the contractors for the sale of the late King's goods, the several parcels there under-named, and did accordingly make satisfaction unto the Treasurer for the same. But for as much as the said goods are in Whitehall, and some part thereof in Mr. Kinnersley's custody in keeping, the petitioners do humbly desire their honours' order, whereby they may receive the said goods, they having been great sufferers by the late General Cromwell's detaining thereof; and the petitioners, &c."

The goods specified are hangings, and statues in the garden at Whitehall. It is very remarkable that in this piece they style the Protector, the late *General Cromwell*.

Whence Charles had his statues we learn from Peacham; "The King also, says he, ever since his coming to the crown hath amply testified a royal liking of ancient statues, by causing a whole army of old foreign Emperors, Captains and Senators all at once to land on his coasts, to come and do him homage, and attend him in his palaces of St. James's and Somerset-house. A great part of these belonged to the late Duke of Mantua; and some of the old

Greek marble bases, columns, and altars were brought from the ruins of Apollo's temple at Delos, by that noble and absolutely compleat gentleman Sir Kenelm Digby Knight.*

† Some of the most capital pictures were purchased by the King of Spain, which arriving there while the Embassadors of Charles II. were at that court, they were desired, by an odd kind of delicacy, to withdraw, they supposing that this dismissal was owing to an account received at the same time of Cromwell's victory over the Marquis of Argyle; ‡ but, says Lord Clarendon, † they knew afterwards that the true cause of this impatience to get rid of them, was that their minister in England, having purchased many of the King's pictures and rich furniture, had sent them to the Groyne; from whence they were expected to arrive about that time at Madrid; which they thought could not decently be brought to the palace while the ambassadors remained at the court."

§ After the restoration endeavours were used to reassemble the spoils. A commis-

* Compleat Gentleman 107.

† In his life p. 119. fol. edit.

sion
 con
 jew
 fam
 or i
 cou
 Son
 by
 ter
 dow
 One
 by
 law
 put
 bou
 I
 mac
 coll
 poss
 ture
 alm
 spa
 cary
 the
 Por

sion was issued out to examine Hugh Peters concerning the disposal of the pictures, jewels, &c. that had belonged to the royal family, but without effect, by the obstinacy or ignorance of Peters, who would not or could not give the desired satisfaction. † Some of the pictures had been purchased by Gerard Reyntz, † a Dutch collector, after whose death they were bought of his widow by the states and presented to Charles II. One only picture [the King on horseback by Vandyck] was recovered by a process at law from Remée or Remigius Van Leemput a painter then in England, who had bought it at the sale.

Notwithstanding the havoc that had been made, it is plain from the catalogue of the collection of James II. that the crown still possessed a great number of valuable pictures, but the fire of Whitehall destroyed almost all that the rage of civil war had spared. Some valuable pieces indeed were carried to Lisbon from Somerset-house by the Queen Dowager, when she returned to Portugal. The then Lord Chamberlain, it is

† See General Dict. vol. ii. p. 394.

‡ They are engraved in Reyntz's gallery.

said,

said, put a stop to their embarkation, 'till mollified by the present of one of them that he admired.

The royal library escaped better: This was founded by James I. It contained the collection belonging to the crown, among which were several fine editions on vellum, sent as presents from abroad, on the restoration of learning, to Henry VII. Henry VIII. and Queen Elizabeth; the library of the Lord Lumley, purchased by James for Prince Henry, the collection of Casaubon bought of his widow, and some curious MSS. brought from Constantinople by Sir Thomas Roe. These books have been given to the British Museum by his late majesty. To this library Prince Henry had added a large number of coins, medals, cameos and intaglias, the *Dactyliotheca* of Gorlaeus. Mr. Young, librarian to Charles I. * was removed by the council of state in 1649, at which time an account of the books and coins was taken; of the latter there were 1200, of which 400 only remained at the

* In this library, says Perinchief, was kept a collection of his, of the excellent sayings of authors, written by his own hand, and in his youth, presented to his father King James. *Life of Charles* p. 219.

This the
long
dom,
ref-
Hen-
rary
ames
ufau-
rious
y Sir
given
esty.
ed a
and
aeus.
s re-
9, at
and
were
the
collec-
ritten
to his
tion.

restoration. Among the Duke of Ormond's letters is one dated April 2, 1649, where he says, "All the rarities in the King's library at St. James's are vanished." Yet it is evident many remained, for in June 1659 a vote passed "that the Lord Whitlocke be desired and authorized to take upon him the care and custody of the library at James-house, and of all the books, manuscripts and medals, that are in or belonging to the said library, that the same be safely kept and preserved, and to recover all such as have been embezzled or taken out of the same." Charles II. after his return ordered Ashmole † to draw up an account of the medals that were left, and placed them in the closet of Henry VIII. at Whitehall, where they were lost at the fire.

What farther relates to Charles I. as protector of the arts, will be found in the subsequent pages, under the articles of the different professors whom he countenanced. If this chapter has not been thought tedious and too circumstantial, the readers who excuse it, will not perhaps be sorry if

† *Memoires of El. Ashmole* prefixed to his *Berkshire*; p. 10, 24.

I add a little more to it on that other patron of genius, the Earl of Arundel.

|| Thomas Howard Earl of Arundel is sufficiently known in his public character

|| There is a short view of his life in Sir Edward Walker's historical discourses, and some curious particulars in Lilly's observations on the life and death of King Charles. As the book is not in every body's hands, one anecdote may be worth transcribing. The King taking the part of a priest, who pretended that his majesty had a right to a rectory which the Earl challenged as his, Arundel said to Charles, "Sir, this rectory was an appendent to a manour of mine, untill my grandfather unfortunately lost both his life and seventeen lordships more, for the love he bore to your grandmother." P. 51.

I have found another anecdote of this Earl that I have met with no where else. In the life of Aretine in *Les Vies des Hommes & des Femmes illustres d'Italie, par une Societé de gens de lettres, Paris 1768 vol. i. p. 388.* It is said, that Aretine having dedicated the 2d vol. of his letters to James I. and receiving no reward, solicited one for five years. Hearing at last that the Earl of Arundel had orders to give him 500 crowns, and not receiving them, he accused the Earl publicly of having sunk them for his own use. The Earl ordered his servants to beat Aretine, which they did severely. The corrected libeller published that the Earl had no hand in the beating him, went to him, begged the money, and received it. The Peer's resentment and the Satirist's mercenary servility are both very credible.

by

field a little more to it on the other side
of getting the Earl of Arundel.

Thomas Howard had of Arundel
sufficiently shown in his public character

There is a short view of the life of Sir Thomas
Howard's second son, and some curious
details of his life and character. The last part of
the book is a very good
account of the life of Sir Thomas Howard, and
the part of a good, very interesting
and very well written, which the
author has written to a number of his
own personal acquaintance with the life
of the Howard family, for the last 10 years to
the present.

I have found much evidence of the Earl's
life and of the life of Arundel.
The Earl of Arundel, the second son of Sir
Thomas Howard, the first Earl of Arundel, was
born in 1571. He was the first Earl of Arundel
to be created a peer, and he was the first Earl
of Arundel to be created a peer. He was the first
Earl of Arundel to be created a peer, and he was
the first Earl of Arundel to be created a peer.
He was the first Earl of Arundel to be created a
peer, and he was the first Earl of Arundel to be
created a peer. He was the first Earl of Arundel
to be created a peer, and he was the first Earl of
Arundel to be created a peer. He was the first
Earl of Arundel to be created a peer, and he was
the first Earl of Arundel to be created a peer.

He was the first Earl of Arundel to be created a
peer, and he was the first Earl of Arundel to be
created a peer. He was the first Earl of Arundel
to be created a peer, and he was the first Earl of
Arundel to be created a peer.

by
Lon
self,
bilit
lect
men
He
coll
Priv
of
char
the
How
as g
anci
plac
nific
first

†
1
seum
"M
necro
quell
follor
quel
says
also

by that admirable portrait drawn of him by Lord Clarendon. Living much within himself, but in all the state of the ancient nobility, his chief amusement was his collection, the very ruins of which are ornaments now to several principal cabinets. He was the first who professedly began to collect in this country, and led the way to Prince Henry, King Charles, and the Duke of Buckingham. "I cannot," says Peacham, † but with much reverence mention the every way Right Honourable Thomas Howard Lord High Marshal of England, as great for his noble patronage of arts and ancient learning, as for his high birth and place; to whose ‡ liberal charges and magnificence this angle of the world oweth the first sight of Greek and Roman statues, with
whose

† *Compleat Gentleman* p. 107.

‡ In one of R. Symondes's pocket-books in the museum is a character not quite so favourable of the Earl. "Mai, says he, rimunerò persona. Era molto generoso e libero a forastieri per guadagnare fama, ed in quella cosa spendea liberamente." There are also the following hints. "Old Earle sece rubare pezzo di quel quadro di Veronese a Padova, but it was spoiled, says Mr. Jer. Lanier. Last Earl Thomas, molto lodato di Jer. Lanier per uom honestissimo et civile ed
inten-

whose admired presence he began to honour the gardens and galleries of Arundel-house about twenty § years ago, and hath ever since continued to transplant old Greece into England." The person chiefly employed by the Earl in these researches was Mr. Petty. It appears from Sir Thomas Roe's letters, who had a commission of the like nature from the Duke of Buckingham, || that no man was ever better qualified for such an employment than Mr. Petty; "He encounters, says Sir Thomas, * all accidents with unwearied patience, eats with Greeks on their work-days, lies with fishermen on planks, is all things that may obtain his ends." Mr. Petty returning with his collection from Samos, narrowly

intendentissimo: per patto furono d'accordo d'andare in Italia quest' anno 1654 per comprare disegni e quadri." This Thomas must be the person who was restored to the title of Duke of Norfolk by Charles II. and died at Padua in 1678.

§ This was printed in 1634.

|| "Neither am I, says the Duke, so fond of antiquity, as you rightly conjecture, to court it in a deformed or misshapen stone." P. 534.

* Page 495. See the particulars of several purchases made by Sir Thomas, and Mr. Petty, in various letters in that collection. They are worth reading.

escaped

honour
-house
n ever
Greece
y em-
es was
thomas
of the
cking-
quali-
r. Pet-
mas, *
e, eats
s with
at may
urning
arrowly
d'andare
isegni e
who was
Charles II.
of anti-
in a de-
ral pur-
in va-
th read-
escaped

escaped with his life in a great storm, but lost all his curiosities, and was imprisoned for a spy, but obtaining his liberty pursued his searches.

Many curious pieces of painting and antiquities, especially medals, the Earl bought of Henry Vanderborcht a painter of Brussels, who lived at Frankendal, and whose son Henry, Lord Arundel finding at Frankfort, sent to Mr. Petty then collecting for him in Italy, and afterwards kept in his service as long as he lived. Vanderborcht the younger was both painter and graver; he drew many of the Arundelian curiosities, and etched several things both in that and the royal collection. A book of his drawings from the former, containing 567 pieces, is preserved at Paris, and is described in the catalogue of L'orangerie p. 199. After the death of the Earl, the younger Henry entered into the service of the Prince of Wales, afterwards Charles II. and lived in esteem in London for a considerable time, but returned to Antwerp and died there. † There are

† See English School p. 467. There is a print by Hollar of Elias Allen, from a painting of Vanderborcht.

prints by Hollar of both father and son; the former done from a painting of the latter.

A The Earl was not a meer selfish virtuoso; he was bountifull to men of talents, retaining some in his service, and liberal to all.* He was one of the first who discovered the genius of Inigo Jones, † and was himself, says Lilly, ‡ the first who “brought over the new way of building with brick in the city, greatly to the safety of the city, and preservation of the wood of this nation.” Norgate whom I have mentioned partook of his favours. On his || embassy to Vienna he found Hollar at Prague and brought him over, where the latter engraved a great number of plates from pictures, drawings and curiosities in the Arundelian collection. There is a set of small prints by Hollar, views of Albury, the Earl's seat in Surrey.

* The famous Oughtred was taken into Arundel-house to instruct the Earl's son, Lord William Howard, in mathematics—but it seems was disappointed of preferment. See Biogr. Brit. vol. v. p. 3280, 3283, 3284.

† Some carved seats by Inigo were purchased from Farthall and placed in a temple at Chiswick by Lord Burlington.

‡ Observations on the life of K. Charles p. 51.

|| An account of this embassy was drawn up and published by Crowne, who attended the Earl.

“ Lord

"Lord Arundel thought," says Evelyn, "that one who could not design a little, would never make an honest man." A foolish observation enough, and which, if he had not left better proofs, would give one as little opinion of the judgment of the speaker, as it does of that of the relator. The Earl seems to have had in his service another painter, one Harrison, now only known to us by a chronologic diary, in which he records particulars relating to old Parr, whom Lord Arundel had a curiosity to see. †

At the beginning of the troubles the Earl transported himself and his collection to Antwerp, and dying not long after at Padua, he divided his personal estate between his sons Henry Lord Maltravers, and Sir William Howard Viscount Stafford. Of what came to the eldest branch, since Dukes of Norfolk, the most valuable part fell into

* *Sculptura* p. 103.

† See Peck's collection of divers curious historical pieces, subjoined to his lives of Cromwell and Milton. The Earl sent Parr, who was then blind, to King Charles. The King said to him, "You have lived longer than other men; what have you done more than other men?" He replied, "I did penance when I was an hundred years old."

the hands of the Duchess who was divorced; the statues she sold * to the last Earl of Pomfret's father, which have been lately given by the Countess Dowager to the university of Oxford, which had before been enriched with those curious records called the Arundelian marbles: The cameos and intaglias the Duchess of Norfolk bequeathed to her second husband Sir John Germaine: They † are now in the possession of his widow Lady Elizabeth Germaine. ‡ Among them is that inimitable cameo, the marriage of Cupid and Psyche, which I should not scruple to pronounce the finest remain of antique sculpture in that kind. The coins and medals came into the possession of Thomas Earl of Winchelsea, and in 1696 were sold by his executors to Mr. Thomas Hall. Arundel-house was pulled down in 1678. The remainder of the collection was

* The Duchess it is said wanted money and sold them for 300*l*.

† Part of this collection were the antique gems published by Apollina at Rome, 1637, and afterwards by Licetus of Genoa.

‡ Since the first edition of this book, Lady E. Germaine has given them to Lord Charles Spencer, on his marriage with her great niece Miss Beauchamp, and he to his brother the Duke of Marlborough.

p reserved

vorc-
arl of
lately
e uni-
been
called
s and
eathed
ayne:
of his
among
rriage
ld not
ain of
e coins
ion of
1696
thomas
own in
on was
nd sold
ms pub-
wards by
E. Ger-
r, on his
, and he
reserved

Portrait of the Duke of Gloucester. 175

Portrait of the Duke of Gloucester. 175
The Duke of Gloucester, who was the youngest son of King James II. and Anne, was born on 26th July 1659. He was educated at Westminster School and Christ Church, Oxford. He was a soldier and a statesman. He was married to Anne, Duchess of Gloucester, in 1673. They had four children. He died on 21st March 1700. He was buried in Westminster Abbey. The portrait of the Duke of Gloucester is a full-length portrait. He is standing, facing slightly to the left. He is wearing a red coat with gold trim. He is holding a sword in his right hand. He is wearing a white cravat. He is wearing a white waistcoat. He is wearing a white breech. He is wearing a white stocking. He is wearing a white shoe. The portrait is by Sir Godfrey Kneller.

The portrait of the Duke of Gloucester is a full-length portrait. He is standing, facing slightly to the left. He is wearing a red coat with gold trim. He is holding a sword in his right hand. He is wearing a white cravat. He is wearing a white waistcoat. He is wearing a white breech. He is wearing a white stocking. He is wearing a white shoe. The portrait is by Sir Godfrey Kneller.

* Lord Exeter gave for the Amer £ 136. 10. 0.

pref
St.
Tho
in
late
bou
deat
of E
tish
brou
been
peri
rest
Tho
the
von
700
Buc
call
tro
and
•
mife
dec
†
and
him
of a

preserved at Tarthall, without the gate of St. James's-park near Buckingham-house. Those curiosities too were sold by auction in 1720, * and the house itself has been lately demolished. At that sale Dr. Meade bought the head of Homer, † after whose death it was purchased by the present Earl of Exeter, and by him presented to the British Museum. It is believed to have been brought from Constantinople, and to have been the head of the very statue in the imperial palace described by Cedrenus. The rest of the figure was melted in the fire. The Earl of Arundel had tried to procure the obelisk, since erected in the Piazza Navona at Rome; and he offered the value of 7000*l.* in money or land to the Duke of Buckingham for a capital picture of Titian called the *Ecce homo*, in which were introduced the portraits of the Pope, Charles V. and Solyman the magnificent.

* Mr. West has the printed catalogue (which was miserably drawn up) with the prices. That sale produced 6535*l.*

† It is engraved in a print from Vandyck of the Earl and Countess, in which the Earl, who has a globe near him, is pointing to Madagascar, where he had thoughts of making a settlement.

132 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

The Earl has been painted by Rubens and Vandyck. The present Duke of Argyle has a fine head of him by the former. By the latter he was drawn in armour with his grandson Cardinal Howard. The Earl had designed too to have a large picture, like that at Wilton, of himself and family: Vandyck actually made the design, but by the intervention of the troubles it was executed only in small by Ph. Frutiers at Antwerp, from whence Vertue engraved a plate. The Earl and Countess are sitting under a state; before them are their children, one holds a shield * presented by the great Duke of Tuscany to the famous Earl of Surrey at a tournament, and two others bring the helmet and sword of James IV. taken at the victory of Floddenfield, by the Earl of Surrey's father, Thomas Duke of Norfolk. Portraits of both those noblemen are represented as hanging up near the canopy.

I will conclude this article and chapter with mentioning that Franciscus Junius † was taken by the Earl of Arundel for his li-

* This shield is now in the possession of his Grace the Duke of Norfolk.

† See his article in the General Dictionary.

ns and
yle has
the lat-
grand-
ad de-
ke that
andyck
inter-
ed only
, from
he Earl
e; be-
olds a
uke of
rrey at
ng the
n at the
of Sur-
orfolk.
e repre-
y.
chapter
unius &
r his li-
Grace the
brarian,

12

The Earl has been painted by the famous
 Vanderk. The great Duke of Burgundy
 gave him of his by the Duke. By the
 ear he was struck by a spear with his hand
 four quarters of his body. The Earl had
 signed too to have a large picture like that
 at Wilton, of himself and family. Vanderk
 could not do it as it was a large picture, but
 when the execution of the frieze it was executed only
 in small by P. Francis at Antwerp, from
 whence Verel engraved a plate. The Earl
 and Council are sitting under a state, and
 there are their children, one holds a
 shield * presented by the great Duke of
 Tuscany, to the famous Earl of Surrey at
 a tournament, and two others bring the
 helmet and sword of James IV. taken at the
 victory of Floddenfield, by the Earl of
 Arundel's father, Thomas Duke of Norfolk.
 The names of both these noblemen are re-
 corded as hanging up near the canopy.

I will describe this article and the
 with mentioning that Francis James
 was taken by the Earl of Arundel for his

* The shield bears the position of the Great
 Duke of Norfolk.

I have also a copy in the General Dictionary.

Painters in the Reign of Charles I. 133

brarian, and lived in his family thirty years. The Earl had purchased part of the library of the Kings of Hungary from Pirkeymerus; Henry Duke of Norfolk, by persuasion of Mr. Evelyn, bestowed it on the Royal Society. †

† See London, and the Environs, vol. v. p. 291.

ANECDOTES of PAINTING, &c.

CHAP. III.

Painters in the Reign of CHARLES I.

SIR PETER PAUL RUBENS.

ONE cannot write the life of Rubens without transcribing twenty authors. The most common books expatiate on a painter, whose works are so numerous and so well known. His pictures were equally adapted to please the ignorant and the connoisseurs. Familiar subjects, familiar histories, treated with great lustre and fullness of colouring, a richness of nature and propriety of draperies, recommend themselves at first sight to the eyes of the vulgar. The just boldness of his drawing, the wonderfull chiaro scuro diffused throughout his pictures, and not loaded like Rembrandt's to force out one peculiar spot of light, the variety of his carnations, the fidelity to the customs and manners of the times he was representing, and attention to every part of his compositions, without enforcing trifles

...but he was too much occupied with the
...of happy circumstances...
...works of Rubens to the best judges...
...the highest ability...
...of every rank...
...the painter...
...and grace which...
...the circumstances of
...life...
...only be...
O

His father was...
...of Antwerp, which he...
...of that country and retired with his
...family to Cologne, where on the death of St.
...and Paul his wife was delivered of
...in 1577. Great care was taken of
...education; he learned and spoke...
...When...
...of Philip...
...to his native country...
...grown up, and was well...
...of...
...had...
...disposition to

* This sketch is chiefly made from...
...and...
...

ARTS OF PAINTING

Painters in the Reign of CHARLES I.

PETER PAUL RUBENS

One cannot read the life of Rubens without transcribing twenty stories. The most common books expect of a painter, whose works are so numerous and so well known. His pictures were sought to please the ignorant and the curious. Few but subjects, however important, treated with great taste and judgment, a richness of nature, and propriety of drapery, recommended. His light and shade were of the rarest. The softness of his drawing, the sensibility of his colour, and the thoroughness of his execution, are all to be seen in his works. He was a man of great power, and his works are full of life and spirit. He was a man of great power, and his works are full of life and spirit. He was a man of great power, and his works are full of life and spirit. He was a man of great power, and his works are full of life and spirit.

too much or too much neglecting them, all this union of happy excellencies endear the works of Rubens to the best judges: he is perhaps the single artist who attracts the suffrages of every rank. One may justly call him the *popular painter*; he wanted that majesty and grace which confine the works of the greatest masters to the fewest admirers. I shall be but brief on the circumstances of his life; he staid but little here, in which light only he belongs to this treatise.

* His father was doctor of laws and senator of Antwerp, which he quitted on the troubles of that country and retired with his family to Cologne, where on the feast of St. Peter and Paul his wife was delivered of Rubens, in 1577. Great care was taken of his education; he learned and spoke Latin in perfection. When Antwerp was reduced by the arms of Philip, Rubens the father returned to his native country. The son was grown up, and was well made. The Countess of Lalain took him for her page, but he had too elevated a disposition to

* This extract is chiefly made from Felibien vol. iii. p. 404. from Descamps p. 297. and Sandrart.

136 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

throw away his talents on so dissipated a way of life. He quitted that service, and his father being dead, his mother consented to let him pursue his passion for painting. Toby Verhaest, a landscape-painter, and Adam Van Oort were his first masters, and then Otho Venius, under whom he imbibed (one of his least merits) a taste for allegory. The perplexed and silly emblems of Venius are well known. Rubens with nobler simplicity is perhaps less just in his. One may call some of his pictures *a toleration of all religions*. In one of the compartments of the Luxemburgh gallery, a cardinal introduces Mercury to Mary de' Medici, and Hymen supports her train at the sacrament of marriage, before an altar on which are the images of God the Father and Christ. * At the age of twenty-three Rubens set out for Italy, and entered into the service of Vincent Gonzaga Duke of Mantua. One day while he was at that court, and was painting the story of Turnus and Aeneas, intending to warm his imagination by the rapture of

* See more on this subject at the end of Mr. Spence's *Polymetis*.

a way
his fa-
to let
Toby
Adam
then
l (one
. The
us are
impli-
e may
of all
of the
roduces
Hymen
f mar-
re the
• At
out for
Vincent
y while
ng the
ling to
ture of

**Spence's
poetry.**

Painters in the Reign of Charles I. 137

poetry, he repeated with energy those lines of Virgil : †

Ille etiam patriis agmen ciet, &c.

The Duke who over heard him and entered the chamber, was surprized to find the mind of his painter cultivated with a variety of gracefull litterature. Rubens was named Envoy to Spain, and carried magnificent presents to the favorite Duke of Lerma, exerting at that court his political and elegant talents with a dignity and propriety that raised the latter without debasing the former. He conversed little with the painters of that country except Velasquez, with whom he continued a correspondence of letters.

The fame of the young painter reached Don John of Braganza, afterwards King of Portugal, who invited him to Villa Viciosa. Rubens set out with such a train, that the Duke apprehended the expence of entertaining so pompous a visitor, and wrote to stop his journey, accompanying the excuse with a present of fifty pistoles. The painter

† No wonder his emulation was raised at Mantua, where the works of Homer were treated by Raphael and Julio Romano.

refused

138 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

refused the present, said he had not proposed to paint, but to pass a week at Villa Viciosa, and had brought a thousand pistoles that he intended to spend there.

Returned to Mantua, the Duke sent him to Rome to copy the works of the great masters. There he studied them, not what they had studied, the ancients; Rubens was too careless of the antique as Poussin copied it too servilely. The former seemed never to have seen a statue, the latter nothing else. The reputation of Titian and Paul Veronese drew Rubens to Venice; there he was in his element, in the empire of colours. There he learned to imitate nature; at Rome he had missed the art of improving on it. If he has not the simplicity of Titian, he has far more than Paul Veronese. The buildings with which he has enriched the back grounds of his compositions, do not yield to those of the latter; his landscapes are at least equal to those of the former. Seldom as he practiced it, Rubens was never greater than in landscape; the tumble of his rocks and trees, the deep shadows in his glades and glooms, the watery sunshine, and dewy verdure, show a variety of genius, which are not to be found

posed
ciosa,
at he

t him
 great
 what
 ns was
 copied
 never
 g else.
 roneſe
 was in
 There
 me he
 . If he
 has far
 ildings
 rounds
 hoſe of
 equal
 e prac-
 than in
 d trees,
 glooms,
 e, ſhow
 to be
 ſound

found in the inimitable but uniform glow of Claud Lorrain.

Rubens was much worse employed at Genoa, where he drew most of their palaces, and caused them to be engraved in two volumes. How could a genius like his overlook the ruins of Rome, the designs of Raphael and Michael Angelo, and the restorers of ancient architecture at Venice, and waste his time on the very moderate beauties that he found at Genoa, where their greatest art lay in crowding magnificence into a narrow and almost useless situation? where most of their palaces can only be seen from a sedan chair.

His mother's illness drew him back to Antwerp, where the Archduke Albert detained him, and where he married his first wife Elizabeth Brants. He built a palace and painted it within and without. His cabinet or rotunda was enriched with antique vases, statues, medals and pictures. The Duke of Buckingham saw and coveted it. Le Blond, whom I have mentioned in the life of Holbein, negotiated the bargain, to which Rubens consented with regret. The favorite, who was bent on the purchase,

purchase, gave, it is said, ten thousand pounds for what had not cost above a thousand.

In Flanders he executed many great works, which created him as many enemies. They affected to ascribe to the scholars whom he had formed or been forced to take to assist him, as Jordaens, Van Uden, Snyder, and Wildens, the merits of the master—but the greater the talents of the assistants, the higher the genius of the master. Do able painters work under an indifferent one? Abraham Janssens challenged Rubens to a trial of their art; Rubens replied he would engage with him, when Janssens had proved himself worthy to be his competitor. A more friendly offer was rejected by him with equal wit. A chymist tendered him a share of his laboratory and of his hopes of the philosopher's stone. Rubens carried the visionary into his painting room, and told him his offer was dated twenty years too late, "for so long it is, said he, since I found the art of making gold with my pallet and pencils."

From Antwerp he was called to Paris by Mary de' Medici, and painted the ostensible history

and
hou-
great
ene-
tho-
d to
den,
the
f the
mas-
a in-
nged
s re-
when
o be
was
ymist
and
Ru-
ating
lated
said
gold
s by
sible
story

history of her life in the Luxemburgh. * A peculiar honour, as that Princess was an Italian. It is even said that he gave her some lessons in drawing. If the prodigious number of large pieces painted by Rubens were not testimonies of the abundance and facility of his genius, this gallery alone, completed in three years, would demonstrate it. As soon as it was finished, he returned to Antwerp, where his various talents were so conspicuous, that he was pitched upon to negotiate a treaty of peace between Spain and England. The Infanta Isabella sent him to Madrid for instructions, where he ingratiated himself so much with the Conde-Duc D'olivarez, that besides many valuable presents, he had a brevet for himself and his son of secretary of the Privy-council, and was dismissed with a secret commission to King Charles, as I have mentioned before, in which he had the honour of succeeding.

Neither Charles nor Rubens overlooked

* It is said that she designed he should fill another gallery with the story of Henry IV. her husband, and that he had begun several of the compartments, but the troubles of that Princess prevented the execution. *Abregé de la vie des peintres*, Vol. ii. p. 141.

in the Embassador the talents of the Painter. The King engaged him to paint the cieling of the Banqueting-house. The design is the apotheosis of King James, for whom, when once deified, there seems to have been no farther thought of erecting a monument. The original sketch for the middle compartment is preserved at Houghton : It had belonged to Sir Godfrey Kneller, who often studied it, as is evident by Sir Godfrey's original sketch, at Houghton too, for the great equestrian picture of King William at Hampton-court, though in the larger piece he seems to have forgot that he ever had studied the former design. Sir Godfrey had heard that Jordaens assisted Rubens in the execution ; if true, some of the compartments must have been painted in Holland and sent over hither, for I do not find that Jordaens was ever in England. Rubens received three thousand pounds for his work. The building itself cost seventeen thousand pounds. What had it been, if compleated ! Vandyck was to have painted the sides with the history of the order of the garter. Inigo Jones, Rubens, and Vandyck ! Europe could not have shown a nobler

nobl
paire
D
ed f
high
repre
Cleor
high
the
fits o
T
King
the j
from
Th

* In
it is fa
most m
Monf.
for his
drawn
in (if
picture
a mon
This, I
for the
the Ear
† Se
1 T
by Var

nobler chamber.* Kent in the late reign repaired the painting on the cieling.

During his residence here Rubens painted for the King a St. George, * four feet high and seven feet wide. His majesty was represented in the Saint, the Queen in Cleodelinde; each figure one foot and half high; at a distance a view of Richmond and the Thames. In another picture the benefits of peace and miseries of war. †

Theodore Rogiers ‡ modelled for the King a silver ewer designed by Rubens, with the judgment of Paris. There is a print from this vase by James Neffs.

This great painter was knighted at White-

* In a letter in the Museum dated March 6, 1630, it is said, "My Lord Carlisle hath twice in one week most magnificently feasted the Spanish Ambassador and Monsr. Rubens also, the agent who prepared the way for his coming: who in honour of our nation hath drawn with his pencil the history of St. George, wherein (if it be possible) he hath exceeded himself; but the picture he hath sent home into Flanders to remain as a monument of his abode and employment here." This, I suppose, was a repetition of the picture he drew for the King: One of them is now in the collection of the Earl of Lincoln.

† See King Charles's catalogue p. 86.

‡ There is a head of Rogiers among the artists drawn by Vandyck.

hall Feb. 21, 1630, and the King gave him an addition to his arms, on a dexter canton, gules, a lion passant, or.

A large print from his picture of the descent from the cross, engraved by Vosterman in 1620, is thus dedicated, *Illustrissimo, excellentissimo et prudentissimo domino, domino Dudleio Carleton equiti, magnae Britanniae regis ad confaederatos in Belgio ordines legato, pictoriae artis egregio ‡ admiratori, P. P. Rubens, gratitudinis et benevolentiae ergo, nuncupat, dedicat.*

We have in England several capital works of Rubens. Villiers Duke of Buckingham had thirteen, and Sir Peter Lely five. † The Duchess of Marlborough gave any price for his pictures. They * are the first ornaments of Blenheim but have suffered

‡ There is a print of Sir Dudley Carleton by W. Delfs, from a painting of Mirevelt, thus inscribed, *"Illustr. excell. ac prudent. domino Dn. Dudleio Carleton equiti, magnae Britanniae regis apud confederatarum provinciarum in Belgio ordines legato, &c. pictoriae artis non solum admiratori, sed etiam insigniter perito. Sculptor dedicat.*

|| See their catalogues by Bathoe.

* There are sixteen pieces by this master; the best are, his own portrait with his wife and child, the offering of the Magi, and the Roman charity.

by

by neglect. At Wilton are two; one, the Assumption of the Virgin, painted for the Earl of Arundel while Rubens was in England, and with which he was so pleased himself, that he afterwards made a large picture from it for a convent at Antwerp. The other contains four children, Christ, an Angel, St. John, and a girl representing the church. This picture which is far superior to the foregoing, and very fine, is said in the catalogue to be allowed to be the best picture in England of Rubens; an hyperbole indeed. † At the Earl of Pomfret's at Easton was a portrait of Lodowic Duke of Richmond and Lenox. At Houghton is that masterly piece, Mary Magdalen anointing the feet of Christ; and a large cartoon of Meleager and Atalanta. There too are three pieces in three different styles, in each of which he excelled, a landscape; * and satyrs; and lions. Animals, especially

† See Kennedy's account of Wilton p. 76. 79r

* This picture is well known by the print, a cart overturning in a rocky country by moonlight. The Earl of Harcourt has a duplicate of this picture, at his seat of Nuneham in Oxfordshire, where are scenes worthy of the bold pencil of Rubens or to be subjects for the tranquill sunshines of Claud Lorrain. The noblest and largest landscape of Rubens is

VOL. II. K in

especially of the savage kind, he painted beyond any master that ever lived. In his satyrs, though highly coloured and with characteristic countenances, he wanted poetic imagination. They do not seem a separate species, but a compound of the human and animal, in which each part is kept too distinct. His female satyrs are scarce more indelicate than his women; one would think that, like Swift, he did not intend that Yahoos should be too discriminate from human nature; though what the satyrist drew from spleen, flowed in the painter from an honest love of flesh and blood. There are besides in Lord Orford's collection the sketches for the Cardinal Infant's entry into Antwerp; the family of Rubens by his scholar Jordaens; and his second wife Helena Forman, a celebrated whole length by Vandyck.

The fine picture of St. Martin the late Prince of Wales bought of Mr. Bagnol, who brought it from Spain. It is remarkable that in this piece Rubens has borrowed the head of an old man from the cripple

in the royal collection. It exhibits an almost bird's-eye view of an extensive country with such masterly clearness and intelligence, as to contain in itself alone a school for painters of landscape.

I.

ainted
In his
with
poetic
parate
n and
oo dis-
more
think
d that
m hu-
t drew
om an
are be-
etches
werp;
r Jor-
man, a
ne late
agnol,
mark-
orrow-
cripple
birds-
masterly
lf alone
in

Paintings in the Palace of Charles I. 163
one of the cartoons, of which I have had
some information in King Charles, who
purchased them. At Lord Arundel's
collection is a fine portrait of Cardinal
Howard. At Burlington is an Ebony Cup-
board the front and sides of which are paint-
ed by Rubens; at one end are his three
wives, highly coloured.

I do not find how long Rubens stayed
in England, probably not above a year. He
did of the court in his own country in 1630.
A catalogue of his works may be seen in
Desmays.

Mr. Maurice Johnson of Spalding in
Lincolnshire, a great antiquary, has added
to the Society of Antiquaries some MSS.
and a MS. containing descriptions and obser-
vations on human bodies, and on the sta-
ture and paintings of the ancients and mo-
derns, written partly in Latin, partly in En-
glish, and some notes in French, and Dutch, and
with several drawings, as heads, anatomical
proportions, &c. published in 1755 at 10s.
The MS. is of the work of Robert de Coudray
about the regulations of architecture, printed in
1645. There are many in pencil painted by
himself, the other paintings, gallery at Burlington
and at 100, by 100 paintings, and by 100
in

242 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

of the savage kind, he painted
no man any higher than ever lived, in his
form, though highly coloured, and with
characteristic countenances, he wanted power
of expression. They do not form a system
of art, but a compound of the human and
animal, in which each part is kept too
weak. His female figures are fierce and
more than his women, nor would they
have been so, he did not intend the
figure should be too different from
the nature, though what the latter was
from fifteen flowers in the painter's hand
and blood. There are
in Lord Ormonde's collection the *Portrait*
of the Cardinal Infant, which is a
family of Rubens by his scholar
Jordaens, and his second wife Richard's portrait
of almost equal length by Van Dyck.
The fine picture of St. Martin and
the Beggar, of Willems, bought of Mr. Bagnall
and brought to this country, is a fine
copy of the original. Rubens has been
at the head of an old man from the city
of the north, and a fine picture on which
the life of an artist is clearly visible, and
the picture is a fine copy of the original
and is a fine copy of the original.

in one of the cartoons, of which I have said he gave information to King Charles, who purchased them. At Lord Spencer's at Wimbledon is a fine portrait of Cardinal Howard. At Burleigh is an Ebony Cabinet the front and sides of which are painted by Rubens; at one end are his three Wives, highly coloured.

I do not find how long Rubens stayed in England, probably not above a year. He died of the gout in his own country in 1640. A catalogue of his works may be seen in Descamps. *

Mr. Maurice Johnson of Spalding in Lincolnshire, a great antiquary, produced to the Society of Antiquaries some years ago a MS. containing discourses and observations on human bodies, and on the statues and paintings of the ancients and moderns, written partly in Latin, partly in Italian, and some notes in Dutch, and illustrated with several drawings, as heads, attitudes, proportions, &c. habits of Greeks and Ro-

* See also a list of the works of Rubens in Le Comte's cabinet des singularitez d'architecture, peinture, &c. vol. i. p. 251. There are forty-six pieces painted by him in the Elector Palatine's gallery at Dusseldorp; one of them, the last judgment, is 20 feet high, and 15 wide.

148 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

mans, various instruments, utensils, armour, and head-dresses from coins and statues, and comparisons of Raphael, Michael Angelo and others. It was an octavo pocket-book, and appeared to be an exact copy of Rubens's Album, which he used in his travels; the drawings, and even hand-writing and different inks being exactly imitated. This book was brought from Brussels by Capt. Johnson, Mr. Johnson's son, and had one leaf of the original in it, with a sketch of the head of the Farnesian Hercules. The original itself is at Paris, where they intended to publish it. An account of it is given in the catalogue raisonné de monsieur Quintin de L'orangerie, par Frederic Ger-saint, 1744. Albert Rubens, son of Sir Peter Paul, was a learned man and medal-list, he published the Duc d'Arscot's medals with a commentary, and a treatise de Re vestiaria & de lato Clavo. V. Biblioth. choisie de Colomies. p. 96.

ABRAHAM DIEPENBECK,

among the various scholars of Rubens, was one of the few that came to England, where he was much employed by William Cavendish Duke of Newcastle, whose managed horses he

our,
and
gelo
pok,
Ru-
els;
and
This
Capt.
one
h of
The
in-
it is
Mieur
Ger-
f Sir
edal-
edals
e Re
choi-

CK,

, was
ere he
ndish
orses
he

Painting in the Reign of Charles I. 149
... from the life, from whence was
... the ... that ...
... of Several of the ...
... still remain in the hall at
... drew views of the
... in Nottinghamshire and ...
... and portraits of the Duke, Duchess,
... and gave designs for ...
... to the works of both their
... . Dispraken, says De Piles, was
... at Boulogne, and in his youth he
... in painting ... and
... into the school of ...
... one of his best disciples. Se-
... from his works, ...
... he designed for a house, call-
ed, The Temple of the Muses, engraved by
... and Mattham in 1663,† and his
... by ... and of Sir Hugh Cornwright ... by
...

* ...
... Dispraken ...
... in the ...
... by ... and ...
...
...
...

he drew from the life, from whence were engraved the cuts that adorn that Peer's book of horsemanship. Several of the original pictures still remain in the hall at Welbeck. Dienpenbeck drew views of the Duke's seats in Nottinghamshire and Derbyshire, and portraits of the Duke, Dukes, and his children, and gave designs for several plates prefixed to the works of both their Graces. "Diepenbeck, says De Piles, was born at Boisseduc, and in his youth was much employed in painting upon glass, * and entering afterwards into the school of Rubens, became one of his best disciples." Several prints were made from his works, particularly those he designed for a book, called, *The Temple of the Muses*, engraved by Bloemart and Mattham in 1663, † and his portraits of Lessius and Bellarmine by Bolvert, ‡ and of Sir Hugh Cartwright 1656 by Vosterman.

* Sandrart says he excelled all the other painters on glass.

† Sandrart. See a farther account of Diepenbeck in the *Abregé de la vie des plus fameux peintres*, vol. ii. p. 198. At Cashobury is the story of Dido and Æneas by him. Sir R. Walpole had another, but smaller.

‡ V. Evelyn's *Sculptura* p. 73.

Sir ANTONY VANDYCK,

whose works are so frequent in England that the generality of our people can scarce avoid thinking him their countryman, was born at Antwerp in 1598, the only son of a merchant, and of a mother, who was admired for painting flowers in small, and for her needleworks in silk. Vandyck was first placed with Van Balen, who had studied at Rome, and painted figures both in large and small; but the fame of Rubens drew away to a nobler school the young congenial artist. The progress of the disciple speedily raised him to the glory of assisting in the works from which he learned. Fame that always supposes jealousy is felt where there are grounds for it, attributes to Rubens an envy of which his liberal nature I believe was incapable, and makes him advise Vandyck to apply himself chiefly to portraits. I shall show that jealousy, at least emulation, is rather to be ascribed to the scholar than to the master. If Rubens gave the advice in question, he gave it with reason; not maliciously. Vandyck had a peculiar genius for portraits; his draperies

which are finished with a minuteness of
work now demanded in a day's work. He
was a painter, his interest was, that he
should not lose the any where to be
at much loss of the passions, and their ex-
pression. Portraits require none. If a
man had been jealous of Van Dyck, what
could he have done? He agreed to visit
Italy, whence he had his greatest light.
He went to visit Italy, whence he had his
greatest light. He added to his
study the Pope to transcribe his
works as a rival composition. Van Dyck
was making presents to Rubens of two or
three histories, and the famous picture of
the latter's wife, set out for Italy, and
his first residence at Genoa. From there
he went to Venice, which one may call the
metropolis of the Flemish painters, who
seem so naturally addicted to colouring,
but even in Italy they are only with their
eyes. Van Dyck imbibed so deeply the
style of Titian, that he is allowed to appear
as the successor of that painter. He
was in Rome, for Antony had made
himself known to the Pope.

His father of which he was a particular friend
and his mother, who was his first teacher,
were, and have great talents.

J. V. Van Dyck

Portrait of the King of Castile

ANTHONY VANDYCK

Anthony van Dyck, the most celebrated portrait painter of the 17th century, was born in Antwerp, the son of a painter and of a mother, who was educated by the Jesuits. He was first apprenticed to his father, and then to Peter Paul Rubens, who had studied in Rome, and painted figures both in large and small; but the fame of Rubens drew him to a noble school the young con-
stant artist. The progress of the disciple fastly raised him to the glory of attaining the works from which he learned. Fame was always supposed to be felt where there was ground for it, and he to Rubens, as a rival of which his liberal nature believed was impossible, and makes himself his master, to supply himself chiefly of his own ideas. I have seen that jealousy, a kind of emulation, rather to be ascribed to the painter than to the man. He was a man of a very liberal nature, and his works are full of the spirit of liberty. He was a man of a very liberal nature, and his works are full of the spirit of liberty. He was a man of a very liberal nature, and his works are full of the spirit of liberty.

peries * are finished with a minuteness of truth not demanded in historic compositions; besides his invention was cold and tame, nor does he any where seem to have had much idea of the passions, and their expression: Portraits require none. If Rubens had been jealous of Vandyck, would he, as all their biographers agree he did, persuade him to visit Italy, whence himself had drawn his greatest lights? Addison did not advise Pope to translate Homer, but assisted Tickell in a rival translation. Vandyck after making presents to Rubens of two or three histories, and the famous portrait of the latter's wife, set out for Italy, and made his first residence at Genoa. From thence he went to Venice, which one may call the metropolis of the Flemish painters, who seem so naturally addicted to colouring, that even in Italy they see only with Flemish eyes. Vandyck imbibed so deeply the tints of Titian, that he is allowed to approach nearer to the carnations of that master even than Rubens; Sir Antony had more deli-

* His sattins of which he was fond, particularly white and blue, are remarkably finished; his back-grounds heavy, and have great sameness.

cacy than the latter, but like him never reached the grace and dignity of the antique. He seldom even arrived at beauty. His Madonnas are homely; his ladies so little flattered, that one is surprized he had so much custom. He has left us to wonder that the famous Countess of Carlisle could be thought so charming; and had not Waller been a better painter, Sacharissa would make little impresson now. One excellence he had, which no portrait-painter ever attained except Sir Godfrey Kneller; the hands are often the finest part of his pictures.

He went to Rome and lived splendidly, avoiding the low conversation of his countrymen, and distinguished by the appellation of the *Pittore Cavaliere* *sc*. It was at Rome he drew that capital portrait of Cardinal Bentivoglio, who having been Nuncio in Flanders, had a partiality for their artists, and as he celebrated their history with his pen, was in return almost immortalized by one of their best pencils.

Vandyck, while at Rome, received an invitation to Palermo, and went thither. There he painted Prince Philibert of Savoy, the Vice-

...and a portrait of some name, I
...the Augsburgs, then at the age of
...But the plague soon drove him
...he returned to London, where
...gained and highly esteemed, and
...he has left many considerable works.
...he went back to Antwerp, and produced
...history and portrait. Of the former
...were more applauded than pieces; in
...were particularly the heads of his
...contemporary artists. He drew also in China
...in small quantities, thirty-five of which
...collection of the Countess of Che-
...at Whitehall. Admirable is the va-
...of attitudes and size of body; but in
...pieces he seemed to favour as well as
...The whole collection has been
...the first edition by Vander-
...contains fourteen plates, the second
...one hundred; the first by
...who collected the plates and in-
...of the original engravers. Some of the
...were etched by Vander-
...himself.

The Lord Spencer's collection is a great part
...the Augsburgs, then at the age of
...But the plague soon drove him
...he returned to London, where
...gained and highly esteemed, and
...he has left many considerable works.
...he went back to Antwerp, and produced
...history and portrait. Of the former
...were more applauded than pieces; in
...were particularly the heads of his
...contemporary artists. He drew also in China
...in small quantities, thirty-five of which
...collection of the Countess of Che-
...at Whitehall. Admirable is the va-
...of attitudes and size of body; but in
...pieces he seemed to favour as well as
...The whole collection has been
...the first edition by Vander-
...contains fourteen plates, the second
...one hundred; the first by
...who collected the plates and in-
...of the original engravers. Some of the
...were etched by Vander-
...himself.

Painters in the Reign of Charles I. 153.

Vice-Roy, and a paintress of some name, ‡ Sophonisba Anguisciola, then at the age of ninety-one. But the plague soon drove him from Sicily; he returned to Genoa, where he had gained the highest reputation, and where he has left many considerable works.

He went back to Antwerp, and practiced both history and portrait. Of the former kind were many applauded Altar-pieces; in the latter, were particularly the heads of his cotemporary artists. He drew them in Chiaro scuro on small pannels, thirty-five of which are in the collection of the Countess of Cardigan at Whitehall. Admirable is the variety of attitudes and airs of heads; but in those pieces he meant to surpass as well as record. The whole collection has been thrice published; the first edition by Vanden Enden contains fourscore plates; the second by Giles Hepdrix, one hundred; the last by Verdussen, who effaced the names and letters of the original engravers. Some of the plates were etched by Vandyck himself. I

‡ At the Lord Spenser's at Wimbledon is a good portrait of Sophonisba Anguisciola playing on a harpsichord, painted by herself, and an old woman attending her; on the picture is written, *Jussu Patris*. Lord Ashburnham has a small head of her in a round.

154 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

say nothing of the numbers of prints from his other works.

Hearing of the favour King Charles showed to the arts, Vandyck came to England, and lodged with his friend Geldorp, a painter, hoping to be introduced to the King; it is extraordinary he was not. He went away chagrined; but his majesty soon learning what a treasure had been within his reach, ordered Sir Kenelm Digby, who had sat to Vandyck, to invite him over. He came, and was lodged among the King's artists at Black-fryars, which Felibien, according to the dignity of ignorance which the French affect, calls *L'Hotel de Blaisfore*.^{*} Thither the King went often by water, and viewed his performances with singular delight, frequently sitting to him himself, and bespeaking pictures of the Queen, his children and his courtiers, and conferring the honour of knighthood † on him at St. James's July 5, 1632. This was soon attended by the grant of an annuity of 200*l.* a year for

^{*} Vol. iii. page 445.

† The French author of the lives of the painters says he was created Knight of the Bath; a mistake. *Abregé* vol. ii. p. 170. Another mistake is his supposing that Vandyck was only to give designs for tapestries in the Banqueting-house, p. 171.

from
Charles
Eng-
eldorp,
to the
He
y soon
within
y, who
er. He
King's
en, ac-
which
ifore.*
er, and
lar de-
elf, and
is chil-
ing the
Jamer's
ded by
year for
nters say
Abreg
sing that
es in the
life.

[Faint, illegible text covering the majority of the page, likely bleed-through from the reverse side.]

life. The patent is preserved in the rolls, and dated 1633, in which he is styled painter to his majesty. I have already mentioned the jealousy of Mytens on this occasion.

Of the various portraits by Vandyck of King Charles, the principal are, a whole length in the coronation robes at Hampton-court; † the head has been engraved by Vertue among the Kings of England. Another in armour on a dun horse at Blenheim. ‡ A whole length in armour at Houghton. Another, a large piece at the Duke of Grafton's, in which the King (a most gracefull figure) in white sattin, with his hat on, is just descended from his horse; at a distance, a view of the Isle of Wight. The ¶ King in armour on a white horse, Mons. de St. An-

† In the same palace are whole lengths of James I. his Queen, the Queen of Bohemia, and Prince Henry, copied by Vandyck from painters of the preceding reign. Prince Henry's is in armour, in which Vandyck excelled, has an amiable countenance, and is a fine picture.

‡ This was in the royal collection, was sold in the civil war, and was bought by the Duke of Marlborough from Munich.

¶ This is the picture that was recovered from Remde.
toine,

156 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

toine, * his equerry, holding his helmet. The head of the latter is fine; the King's is probably not an original. This and the following are at each end of the gallery at Kensington. The King and Queen sitting, Prince Charles, very young standing at his knee; the Duke of York, an infant, on hers. † At Turin is another whole length of the King, in a large piece of architecture. At Somerset-house, the King and Queen, half lengths, holding a crown of laurel between them. At Windsor is a beautifull half length of the Queen in white. Many portraits of her pretend to be by Vandyck, but none are so lovely as this. He two or three times drew Prince Charles in armour standing. At Kensington in one piece are Prince Charles, Prince James, and the Princess Mary; lately engraved by Strange. In the same palace is one of his finest works; George Villiers, the second Duke of Buckingham, and Lord Francis his brother, when children. Nothing can exceed the nature, lustre, and delicacy of this sweet picture. At

* He had been a chief equerry to Prince Henry, and led a mourning horse at his funeral. See Birch's life of that Prince, append. 327.

† This picture has been heightened to make it match it's opposite.

Houghton

The
pro-
e fol-
ery at
etting,
at his
at, on
length
ecture.
Queen,
el be-
utifull
Many
ndyck,
two or
armour
ee are
e Prin-
ge. In
works ;
Buck-
r, when
nature,
are. At
ency, and
h's life of
e it match
oughton

Houghton are two young daughters of the Lord Wharton, admirable too, but rather inferior to the foregoing. In Lord Orford's collection are several principal works * of this master. The holy family with a dance of Angels; it belonged to King Charles, is a capital picture; but has it's faults. Inigo Jones, a head; Rubens's wife in black satin; Henry Danvers Earl of Danby whole length, in the robes of the garter; and a half length of Sir Thomas Chaloner, governor of Prince Henry. Besides these my father bought of the last Duke the whole collection of the Wharton family: There were twelve whole lengths, the two girls, six half lengths, and two more by Sir Peter Lely; he paid an hundred pounds each for the whole lengths and the double picture, and fifty pounds each for the half lengths. Most of them were carried to Houghton, but some not suiting the places, were brought back, and sold for a trifle after the death of my father. Those that remain, are, King Charles, the Queen, very indifferent, Sir Thomas Wharton: Of the half lengths, Laud, a celebrated but not very fine picture; Sir

* See a particular description of these pictures in the *Aedes Walpolianae*.

Christopher

Christopher Wandesford, Lady Wharton, Mrs. Wharton, Mrs. Wenman and the Lely's. †

At Cornbury, the seat of the Earls of Clarendon in Oxfordshire, was a noble collection of portraits of the principal persons in the reign of King Charles, many of which were drawn by Vandyck. The collection has since been divided between the Duchess of Queensberry, Lady Hyde and Lady Mary Forbes, the heiresses of the family. Several others of his works are at the Earl of Denbigh's and at Lord Spenser's at Althorp. Among the latter, a celebrated double whole length of the first Duke of Bedford and the famous Lord Digby, afterwards Earl of Bristol. The whole figure of the

† The rest were, Lady Wharton in white, Lady Chesterfield, ditto; Countess of Worcester in blue; Lady Rich in black, very handsome, on whose death Waller wrote a poem; and Lord Wharton, both bought by Lord Hardwicke; Mrs. Smith in blue, a homely woman, but a fine picture, now mine; Lady Carlisle, bought by Mr. West; Arthur Goodwin, father of Lady Wharton one of the best, given by my father to the late Duke of Devonshire; and two portraits of Prince Rupert, whole and half lengths; both very poor performances. Some of the whole lengths were engraved by Van Gunst.

latter

latter

latter is good, and both the heads fine; the body of Bedford is flat, nor is this one of his capital works. Here too is a good picture of Daedalus and Icarus; half lengths; a fine surly impatience in the young man, and his body well coloured. The Duke of Devonshire has some good pictures by him; at Chiswick is the well known † Belisarius, though very doubtfull if by the hand of Vandyck. The expressive figure of the young soldier redeems this picture from the condemnation it would deserve by the principal figure being so mean and inconsiderable. The Duke has Vandyck's travelling pocket-book in which are several sketches, particularly from Titian, and of Sophonisba Anguisciola mentioned above.

At Holkham is a large equestrian picture of a Count D'Aremberg; both the rider and horse are in his best manner; and at Earl Cowper's a large piece of John Count of Nassau and his family, lately engraved by Baron.

Mr. Skinner, with the collection of the late Mr. Thomas Walker, has a fine little

† Lord Burlington gave 1000*l.* for this picture at Paris, and had another of Luca Jordano into the bargain,

picture

picture of the Lady Venetia Digby, wife of Sir Kenelm; though only a model for the large one at Windsor, it is exquisitely finished. She is represented as treading on Envy and Malice, and is unhurt by a serpent that twines round her arm. This gallant compliment is a little explained in the new life of Lord Clarendon, who mentions Sir Kenelm's marriage with a Lady, "though of an extraordinary beauty, of as extraordinary fame." † Mr. Walker's collection was chiefly chosen for him by a set of virtuosi called Vandyck's or the club of St. Luke, and it is plain from the pictures they re-

† There is an elegy and epitaph on this Lady in Randolph's poems, page 28, in which her beauty is exceedingly commended. She was daughter and co-heiress of Sir Edward Stanley, grandson of Edward Earl of Derby, by the Lady Lucy Percy, daughter of Thomas Earl of Northumberland. Lady Venetia was found dead in her bed. Sir Kenelm erected for her a monument of black marble with her bust in copper gilt, and a lofty epitaph, in Christ-church without Newgate; but it was destroyed in the fire of London. Lodge's peerage of Ireland, vol. iv. p. 89. There are two copper busts of the Lady Venetia extant at Mr. Wright's at Gotherst in Buckinghamshire, with several portraits of the family of Digby. The house belonged to Sir Kenelm, and was purchased by Sir Nathan Wright.

I.

life of
of the
ely fi-
ng on
a ser-
is ga-
in the
ntions
hough
aordi-
on was
virtuosi
Luke,
ey re-

Lady in
eauty is
and co-
Edward
ghter of
etia was
for her a
copper
without
London.
here are
at Mr.
with se-
onse be-
Sir Na-
ended,

[Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

150. [Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

com
pro
Sir
the
fine
Ken
Kin
plea
whi
cost
dear
dor
the
by
laid
rifo
hou
half

•
Poch
Effe
in th
ing
mot
boob
men
dow
whe

commended, that they understood what they professed. There was another large piece of Sir Kenelm, his lady and two children, in the collection of the Earl of Oxford; and a fine half length of Sir Kenelm alone is at Kensington. Vandyck painted too for the King a twelfth Roman Emperor, to compleat the set of Titian, in the room of one which was spoiled and left at Mantua. They cost the King 100*l.* a piece, and after his death were bought by the Spanish Ambassador, the first purchaser of those effects. As the King's collection was embezzled or taken by his servants for their arrears, that minister laid out 500*l.* in those purchases with Harrison the King's embroiderer by Somerset-house, and of Murray his taylor he bought a half figure of a Venus. * The Flemings gave any

* These and many other notices are taken from the Pocket-books of Richard Symonds of Black-Notley in Essex, gent. who was born at Okehampton, and was in the army of King Charles during the civil war, writing memoirs of battles, actions, motions, and promotions of officers from time to time in small pocket-books; and through the several counties he passed, memorandums of churches, monuments, painted windows, arms, inscriptions, &c. 'till January 1, 1648, when he left London, and travelled, first to Paris, and

any price for the works of Vandyck from that collection. Sir Peter Lely, as may be seen in his catalogue, had several capital ones;

But it is at the Earl of Pembroke's at Wilton that Vandyck is on his throne. The great salon is entirely furnished by his hand. There is that principal picture of Earl Philip and his family, which though damaged, would serve alone as a school of this master. Yet with great admiration of him I cannot but observe how short he falls of his model Titian. What heads both of age and youth are in the family of Cornaro at Northumberland-house ! How happily is the disposition of a religious act chosen to throw expression into a groupe of portraits ! It is said that the Earl of Pembroke had obtained leave to have a piece of the whole royal family by the same hand as a companion to his own.

At Leicester-house is a double portrait, then to Rome and Venice (always continuing his memoirs) where he stayed till his return to England in 1652. Eight or ten of these books were in the Harleian library, two in that of Dr. Meade, and two or three in the herald's office, where is the pedigree of his family with his picture (probably) in red wax from a seal, engraved by T. Simon, his namesake, but no relation.

bought

brought by the late Prince of Wales of the
Bagnols. It represents two of the sons of
that great T. Gower, of the privy chamber
to Charles I. and a poet, and Henry Kir-
kman. They had a remarkable dispute be-
fore Mrs. Cecilia Croft, sister of the Lord
Locke, in which Vertue supposed this pic-
ture alluded, as in a play called the Viceroy
there was a song against jealousy, written
on that same occasion. I have another very
fine double portrait by him of the cele-
brated Countess of Carlisle and her sister
the Countess of Leicester, which came from
Rushmore, and I bought too after the death
of Richardson the painter the picture of the
Countess of Essex, which he has described
so largely in one of his articles.

I have referred to the last of the mention
of the first picture in my opinion of the
matter. It is of the Earl of Strafford and
his frequent visits on the Ides of Rocking-
ham at Westworth-house in Yorkshire. I
may have some very good portraits of per-
haps insipid people, where he showed him-
self, as in the case of Malbair, mentioned
by Mr. Burnet, or those which bring in a
picture are used only of itself. I do not pre-
sume to enumerate all that are or are called of this sort.

bought by the late Prince of Wales of Mr. Bagnols. It represents two of the wits of that time, T. Carew, of the privy-chamber to Charles I. and a poet, and Henry Killigrew. They had a remarkable dispute before Mrs. Cecilia Crofts, sister of the Lord Crofts, to which Vertue supposed this picture alluded, as in a play called the Wanderer, was a song against jealousy, written on the same occasion. I have another very fine double portrait by him of the celebrated Countess of Carlisle and her sister the Countess of Leicester, which came from Penshurst; and I bought too after the death of Richardson the painter the picture of the Countess of Exeter, which he has described so largely in one of his treatises.

I have reserved to the last * the mention of the finest picture in my opinion of this master. It is of the Earl of Strafford and his secretary, at the Marquis of Rockingham's at Wentworth-house in Yorkshire. I can forgive him any insipid portraits of perhaps insipid people, when he showed him-

* I have here, as in the case of Holbein, mentioned only the capital pieces, or those, which being in great collections are most easy of access. I do not pretend to enumerate all that are or are called of this master.

164 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

self capable of conceiving and transmitting the idea of the greatest man of the age. There is another of these pictures at Blenheim, but infinitely inferior.

In the cathedral of Gloucester are two cumbent figures of an alderman and his wife; evidently wrought from a design of Vandyck. It is great pity the sculptor is not known, so successfully has he executed the manner of the painter. The figures, even in that tasteless attitude, are easy and graceful, and the draperies have a peculiar freedom. *

Vandyck had 40*l.* for a half, and 60*l.* for a whole length; a more rational proportion than that of our present painters, who receive an equal price for the most insignificant part of the picture.

Since the former edition of this work I have been favoured by Edm. Malone, Esq; with the following notes of some of Vandyck's prices from an office-book that belonged to the Lord Chamberlain Philip Earl of Pembroke;

* Sanderson, a quaint writer, uses a phrase, which, though affected, is expressive; He says "Vandyck was the first painter, who e're put ladies dress into a careless romance." *Graphice* p. 29.

" July

tting
 age.
 Blen-
 cum-
 wife,
 Van-
 s not
 d the
 even
 grace-
 free-

601.
pro-
nters,
st in-

Esq;
Van-
t be-
o Earl

which,
ick was
care-
July

"July 15, 1632. A warrant for a privy seale of 280*l.* to be payed unto Sir Antony Vandyke, for diverse pictures by him made for his Majestye; viz. for the picture of his Majestie, another of Monsieur the French King's brother, and another of the Ambassadors, at length, at 25*l.* a piece—one of the Queene's Majestie, another of the Prince of Orange, another of the Princess of Orange, and another of their son, at half length, twenty pounds a piece. For one great piece of his Majestie, the Queene and their children, one hundred pounds. One of the Emperor Vitellius, twenty pounds. And for mending the picture of the Emperor Galba, five pounds; amounting in all to 280*l.*"

From the same book, "forty pounds paid to Sir Antony Vandyke for the picture of the Queene presented to Lord Strafford Oct. 12, 1633."

He was indefatigable, † and keeping a great table, often detained the persons who sat to him, to dinner, for an opportunity of studying their countenances, and of retouching their pictures again in the after-

† This is evident by the number of his works, for though he was not above forty-two when he died, they are not exceeded by those of Rubens.

166 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

noon. Sir Peter Lely told Mrs. Beale, that Lanier assured him he had sat seven entire days to him morning and evening, and that, notwithstanding, Vandyck would not once let him look at the picture till he was content with it himself. This was the portrait that determined the King to invite him to England a second time. †

In the summer he lived at Eltham in Kent; in an old house there, said to have been his, Vertue saw several sketches of stories from Ovid in two colours, ascribed to him.

At the Duke of Grafton's is a fine half length of || Vandyck by himself, when young, holding up his arm, the hand declined. There is a print of it, and of two others of him, older; one looking over his shoulder, the other with a sun-flower. At Hampton-court in the apartment below is his * mistress Mrs. Lemon highly finished.

† It is at the seat of the Lord Chancellor Henley at the Grange in Hampshire.

|| I have a fine sketch of the face only, by himself.

* I have another head of her freely painted, which was in the collection of Sheffield Duke of Buckingham. From the minutes of the Antiquarian Society I find that in 1723 they were informed that at Mr. Isaac Ewer's

ed. There is a print of the same person by Hollar, but not from this picture. In the pocket-book of R. Symonds that I have mentioned, he says, "It was much wondered at, that he, (Vandyck) should openly keep a mistress of his (Mrs. Lemon) in the house and yet suffer Porter to keep her company." This was Endymion Porter, of the bedchamber to King Charles, of whom and his family there was a large piece by Vandyck at Buckingham-house. †

He was much addicted to his pleasures and expence; I have mentioned how well he lived. He was fond of musick and generous to musicians. His luxurious and sedentary life brought on the gout, and hurt his fortune. He sought to repair it, not like his master by the laboratory of his painting room, but by that real folly, the pursuit of the Philosopher's stone, in which perhaps he was encouraged by the example

Ewer's in Lincoln's-inn-fields was a copy by Vanderbank of Thorloe's portrait, painted by Mr. Churchill's pupil, mistress to Vandyck. This person, I suppose, was Mrs. Carlisle, mentioned hereafter; but of Churchill, I have seen no other account.

† See a list of Vandyck's works in Le Comte's cabinet des singularitez d'architecture, peinture, &c. vol. i. p. 282. Many are in the gallery at Delfeldorp.

or advice of his friend Sir Kenelm Digby. Towards the end of his life the King bestowed on him for a wife, Mary the daughter of the unfortunate Lord Gowry, which if meant as a signal honour, might be calculated too to depress the disgraced family by connecting them with the blood of a painter. It is certain that the alliance does not seem to have attached Vandyck more strongly to the King; whether he had any disgusts infused into him by his new wife, or whether ambitious, as I have hinted, of vying with the glory of his master in the Luxemburg, Sir Antony soon after his marriage set out for Paris, in hopes of being employed there in some public work. He was disappointed †—their own Poussin was then deservedly the favorite at that court. Vandyck returned to England, and in the same humour of executing some public work, and that in competition with his master. He proposed to the King by Sir Kenelm Digby to paint the walls of the banquetting-house, of which the cieling was

† He was not totally unemployed there. Sir Richard Lyndelton has two small pictures in *chiaro scuro*, evidently designed for altar-pieces, and representing Anne of Austria and some monkish saint.

already

gby.
be-
ugh-
which
t be
l fa-
lood
iance
dyck
e had
new
hint-
er in
er his
f be-
work
ouffin
that
and
pub-
th his
y Sir
f the
g was
Richard
o, cri-
Anne
ready

1844. I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 14th inst. in relation to the matter of the late Mrs. Mary Ann Smith, who was a native of this State, and who died in the month of May last. I have the honor to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the proper authorities for their consideration. I am, Sir, very respectfully,
Yours, &c.
J. M. Smith, Esq.
London, England.

alre
tory
ter.
and
the
some
as
say
dein
the
it re
was
war
deat
the
He
and
near
B
daug
man
first
gran
ral
like
min
Gr

already adorned by Rubens, with the history and procession of the order of the garter. The proposal struck the King's taste, and by a small sketch † in chiaro scuro for the procession, in which, though very faint, some portraits are distinguishable, it looks as if it had been accepted, though some say it was rejected, on the extravagant price demanded by Vandyck: I would not specify the sum, it is so improbable, if I did not find it repeated in Fenton's notes on Waller. It was fourscore thousand pounds! The civil war prevented farther thoughts of it, as the death of Vandyck would have interrupted the execution, at least the completion of it. He died in Black-fryars December 9, 1641, and was buried on the 11th in St. Paul's near the tomb of John of Gaunt.

By Maria Ruthven his wife, he left one daughter married to Mr. Stepney, a gentleman who rode in the horse-guards on their first establishment by Charles II. Their grandson Mr. Stepney was Envoy to several courts, and is known by his poems published in the collection of the works of our minor poets. Sir John Stepney, another

† Now at the Lord Chancellor Henley's at the Grange in Hampshire.

descendent,

descendent, died on the road from Bath to Wales in 1748. Lady Vandyck the widow was married again to Richard Pryse son of Sir John Pryse of Newton-Aberbecham in Montgomeryshire Knight. Richard, who was created a Baronet August 9, 1641, was first married to Hesther, daughter of Sir Hugh Middleton; by Vandyck's widow he had no issue. ||

Besides his legitimate children Vandyck had a natural daughter called Maria Teresa, to whom, as appears by his will in Doctor's Commons, he left four thousand pounds, then in the hands of his sister Susannah Vandyck in a convent at Antwerp, whom he appoints trustee for that daughter. To his sister Isabella he bequeaths 250 guilders yearly; and in case his daughter Maria Teresa die unmarried, he entails 4000*l.* on another sister, married to Mr. Derick, and her children. To his wife Mary and his newborn daughter Justiniana Anna he gives all his goods, effects and monies, due to him in England from King Charles, the Nobility, and all other persons whatever, to be equally divided between them. His exe-

|| Vertue ascertained these matches by books in the college of arms.

1.

path to
widow
son of
am in
, who
I, was
of Sir
low he

andyck
Teresa,
Doctor's
ounds,
usannah
whom
r. To
guilders
Maria
ool, on
ick, and
and his
he gives
due to
the No-
er, to be
his exe-
cks in the
cutors

and I
he I
brou
'till
legac
tees
each
Blac
male
T
tion
not
exec
semb
what
fect.
Mr.
of V
tions
tors,
L
of P
Lore
desce
S
pare
ter

utors are his wife, Mr. Aurelius de Meghan, and Katherine Cowley, to which Katherine he leaves the care of his daughter to be brought up, allowing ten pounds per ann, 'till she is eighteen years of age. Other legacies he gives to his executors and trustees for their trouble, and three pounds each to the poor of St. Paul's and St. Anne's Black-friar's, and to each of his servants male and female.

The war prevented the punctual execution of his will, the probate of which was not made 'till 1663, when the heirs and executors from abroad and at home assembled to settle the accounts and recover what debts they could — but with little effect. In 1668, and in 1703, the heirs, with Mr. Carbonnel who had married the daughter of Vandyck's daughter, made farther inspections into his affairs and demands on his creditors, but what was the issue does not appear.

Lady Lempster, mother of the last Earl of Pomfret, who was at Rome with her Lord, wrote a life of Vandyck, with some description of his works.

Sir Kenelm Digby in his discourses compares Vandyck and Hoskins, and says the latter pleased the most, by painting in little.

Waller

Waller has addressed a poem to Vandyck, beginning, *Rare artisan*; Lord Halifax another on his portrait of Lady Sunderland, printed in the third volume of State Poems, and Cowley wrote an elegy on his death.

Among the scholars * of Vandyck was †

DAVID BECK,

born at Arnheim in 1621; he was in favour with Charles I. and taught the Prince and the Dukes of York and Gloucester to draw. Descamps says that Beck's facility in composition was so great, that Charles I. said to him, "faith! Beck, I believe you cou'd paint riding post. ‡" He afterwards

* John de Reyn, a scholar of Vandyck, is said by Descamps, to have lived with his master in England till the death of the latter, after which he was in France and settled at Dunkirk. If De Reyn's works are little known, adds his Biographer, it is owing to their approaching so nearly to his master's as to be confounded with them. Vol. ii. p. 189.

† The French author of the *Abregé* says that Gerard Seghers came hither after the deaths of Rubens and Vandyck, and softened his manner here. This is all the trace I find of his being in England. Vol. ii. p. 162. At Kensington is an indifferent piece of flowers by him, but I do not know that it was painted here.

‡ Vol. ii. p. 315.

f.

Van-
Hali-
under-
State
on his

was t.

in fa-
Prince
after to
ility in
Charles I.
ve you
wards

said by
England
was in
's work
aving to
be con-

Gerard
and
is all
Vol. ii.
f. 109
here.

went

History of the Reign of Charles I.

George Gordon, Viscount of Aboyne, was a Scottish nobleman and a member of the House of Commons.

GEORGE GORDON

was a Scottish nobleman and a member of the House of Commons.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

He was a member of the House of Commons from 1661 to 1669.

THE AMERICAN ANTI-SLAVERY SOCIETY

...the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...

DAVID B. BROWN

... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...

... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...

... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...

... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...
... the ... of ...

went
died

G

of A
Vand
at h

some
self, l

and
pract
Rose

play
venie
He f

and
per
street

the h
first
lived

†
for
the p

men.
comp
Stow
indol

went to France, Denmark and Sweden, and died in 1656.

GEORGE GELDORP,

of Antwerp, a countryman and friend of Vandyck, in whose house that painter lodged at his first arrival, had been settled here some time before. He could not draw himself, but painted on sketches made by others, and was in repute even by this artificial practice; † though Vertue was told by Mr. Rose that it was not his most lucrative employment, his house being reckoned convenient for the intrigues of people of fashion. He first lived in Drury-lane in a large house and garden rented from the crown at 30*l.* per ann. and afterwards in 1653 in Archer-street. He had been concerned in keeping the King's pictures, and when Sir Peter Lely first came over, he worked for Geldorp, who lived 'till after the restoration, and was buried

† This must not be supposed to include his portraits, for which he certainly would have had no custom, if the persons had been obliged to sit to two different men. A painter may execute a head, tho' he cannot compass a whole figure. A print by Voerst of James Stewart Duke of Lenox, with Geo. Geldorp ping. is indubitable proof that the latter painted portraits,

174 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

at Westminster. One of the apprentices of Geldorp was

ISAAC SAILMAKER

who was employed by Cromwell to take a view of the fleet before Mardyke. A print of the confederate fleet under Sir George Rooke engaging the French commanded by the Count de Toulouse, was engraved in 1714 from a design of Sailmaker, who lived to the age of eighty-eight, and died June 28, 1721.

— **BRADSHAW**

was another painter in the reign of Charles I. whom I only mention with other obsolete names to lead inquirers to farther discoveries. All I find of him is a note from one of the pocket-books of R. Symonds above-mentioned, who says, "Pierce in Bishopgate-street told me that Bradshaw is the only man that doth understand perspective of all the painters in London."

B. VAN BASSEN

of Antwerp, was a very neat painter of architecture. In the private apartment below stairs at Kensington are two pictures by him;
in

t.

ces of

R

take a

A print

George

ded by

ved in

o lived

une 28;

W

Charles I.

obsolete

overies.

e of the

ve-men-

opgate-

only man

all the

N

of archi-

t below

by him;

in

174 *History of the Reign of Charles I.*

in 1641. One of the principal
causes was the dispute about
the *Five Articles*.

FIVE ARTICLES

The first article was the
doctrine of the *Real Presence*.
The second was the doctrine of
the *Eucharist*. The third was
the doctrine of the *Worship of the
Sacraments*. The fourth was
the doctrine of the *Worship of the
Sacraments*. The fifth was
the doctrine of the *Worship of the
Sacraments*.

THE FIVE ARTICLES

The first article was the
doctrine of the *Real Presence*.
The second was the doctrine of
the *Eucharist*. The third was
the doctrine of the *Worship of the
Sacraments*. The fourth was
the doctrine of the *Worship of the
Sacraments*. The fifth was
the doctrine of the *Worship of the
Sacraments*.

THE FIVE ARTICLES

The first article was the
doctrine of the *Real Presence*.
The second was the doctrine of
the *Eucharist*. The third was
the doctrine of the *Worship of the
Sacraments*. The fourth was
the doctrine of the *Worship of the
Sacraments*. The fifth was
the doctrine of the *Worship of the
Sacraments*.

P
in one
Queen
Queen
initial
Portlan
ebony,
Oxford
Tart-l
history
tectur
Van B
with t
fanos,
which
The
reign
the It
Essex
fold i
manf
ing a
folk,
tain,

• I
for it.

in one are represented Charles I. and his Queen at dinner ; in the other the King and Queen of Bohemia, distinguished by their initial letters F. and E. The Duchess of Portland has a magnificent * cabinet of ebony, bought by her father the Earl of Oxford from the Arundelian collection at Tart-hall. On each of the drawers is a small history by Polenburg, and pieces of architecture in the manner of Steenwyck by this Van Bassen, who must not be confounded with the Italian Bassans, nor with the Bassanos, who were musicians to Charles, and of which name there was also a herald-painter. The first Bassano, who came hither in the reign of Queen Elizabeth and was related to the Italian painters of that name, settled in Essex and purchased an estate, which was sold in 1714 by the male descendent. In the mansion was a portrait of the musician, holding a bass-viol. It is now at Narford in Norfolk, the seat of the late Sir Andrew Fountain,

* Lord Oxford paid three hundred and ten pounds for it.

CORNELIUS POLENBURG

the sweet painter of little landscapes and figures, was born at Utrecht in 1586, and educated under Bloemart, whom he soon quitted to travel to Italy, as he abandoned, say our books, the manner of Elsheimer to study Raphael — but it is impossible to say where they find Raphael in Polenburg. The latter formed a style entirely new, and thought preferable to the Flemish, unlike any Italian, except in having adorned his landscapes with ruins. There is a varnished smoothness and finishing in his pictures that makes them always pleasing, though simple and too nearly resembling one another. The Roman Cardinals were charmed with the neatness of his works; so was the great Duke, but could not retain him. He returned to Utrecht and pleased Rubens who had several of his performances. King Charles invited him to London, where he lived in Archer-street next door to Geldorp, and generally painted the figures in Steenwyck's perspectives. There is a very curious picture at Earl Poulet's at Hinton St. George, representing an inside view of Theobald's,
with

I.

RG

es and
6, and
e soon
doned,
imer to
e to say
g. The
though
ny Ita-
s land-
rnished
res that
simple
r. The
with the
e great
He re-
ens who
King
here he
Geldorp,
n Steen-
curious
George,
obald's,
with

History of the Reign of Charles I.

of the King, Charles I. the first

of the House of Stuart, and Montague, W. B.

and Philip. This work is probably of

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

the year 1642, and the figures, 2 which are on

the frontispiece, dated at 1642, and the

figures, 2 which are on the frontispiece,

with
Earl
lian
Ste
pie
Van

T

his
his
ofte
best

Vise

his v

copp

stiff

Tho

ness

penc

Cl

to fi

died

four.

† I

portra

King

are ei

• T

James

Vo

with figures of the King, Queen, and the two Earls of Pembroke and Montgomery, William and Philip. This piece is probably of Steenwyck, and the figures, † which are copied from Vandyck, either of Polenburg or Van Bassen.

The works of Polenburg are very scarce ; * his scholar, John de Lis of Breda, imitated his manner so exactly, that his pieces are often taken for the hand of his master. The best picture in England of the latter is at the Viscount Middleton's. I have his own and his wife's portrait by him in small ovals on copper ; they were my father's. The wife is stiff and Dutch ; his own is inimitable : Though worked up to the tender smoothness of enamel, it has the greatest freedom of pencil, the happiest delivery of nature.

Charles could not prevail on Polenburg to fix here : He returned to Utrecht and died there in 1660, at the age of seventy-four.

† In King Charles's catalogue are mentioned the portraits of his majesty, and of the children of the King of Bohemia, by Polenburg ; and in King James's are eight pieces by him.

* There are sixteen mentioned in the catalogue of James II.

HENRY STEENWYCK

was son * of the famous painter of architecture, and learned that manner of his father. I find no particulars of the time of his arrival here, or when he died. It is certain he worked for King Charles. ‡ The ground to the portrait of that Prince, in the royal palace at Turin, I believe, was painted by him. † In a MS. catalogue of King Charles's collection is mentioned a perspective by Steenwyck, with the King and Queen, in little, by Belcamp: In the same catalogue is recorded a little book of perspectives by

* Descamps has proved that it is a mistake to call the son Nicholas, as Sandrart and others have done. See p. 384.

‡ In King James's catalogue are recorded ten of his works.

† In France are the portraits of Charles and his Queen by him, about a foot high, in one piece, with a front of a royal palace in the back ground. Descamps says this picture is more carefully laboured than any work of Vandyck, and equal to the most valuable of Mieris. p. 385. I believe the fine piece of architecture at Houghton is by the hand of Steenwyck, the father. By the son was a capital picture of St. Peter in prison, which at Streater's sale in 1711 sold for 25 l. It was afterwards in Dr. Meade's collection, who sold it to the late Prince of Wales.

Steenwyck,

I.

K

whitec-
father.
his ar-
tain he
round
royal
ed by
Charles's
ve by
en, in
gue is
es by
e to call
e done.

n of his
Queen
a front
aps says
y work
Mieris.
Sure at
father.
prison,
It was
ld it to
wyck,

Steed
goo
ten
date
at
Cha
is an
His
pain
here

J
of A
not
of S
from
Torr
rably
culat
mire
Petro
to de
pract
profl
gistra
bold
was

Steenwyck, which on the sale of the King's goods sold for no more than two pounds ten shillings. Steenwyck's name and the date 1629 are on the picture of Frobenius at Kensington, which he altered for King Charles. It is the portrait of the son, that is among the heads of painters by Vandyck. His son Nicholas was in England also, painted for King Charles, and probably died here.

JOHN TORRENTIUS

of Amsterdam, is known to have been here, not by his works, but on the authority of Schrevelius, in his history of Arlem, from whom Descartes took his account. Torrentius, says the latter, painted admirably in small, but his subjects were not calculated to procure him many avowed admirers. He painted from the lectures of Petronius and Aretine, had the confidence to dogmatize on the same subjects, and practiced at least what he preached. To profligacy he added impiety, 'till the magistrates thought proper to put a stop to his boldness. He underwent the question, and was condemned to an imprisonment of

twenty years; but obtained his liberty by the intercession of some men of quality, and particularly of the English Ambassador — what the name of the latter was we are not told. Torrentius came over to England, but giving more scandal than satisfaction, he returned to Amsterdam, and remained there concealed 'till his death in 1640, aged fifty-one. King Charles had two pieces of his hand; one representing two glasses of Rhenish; the other, a naked man. *

✠ K E I R I N C X,

called here Carings, was employed by King Charles to draw views; his works are mentioned in the royal catalogue, particularly prospects of his majesty's houses in Scotland. In a sale of pictures in March 1745 was a landscape by him freely and brightly touched, with his name written on it as above, † and a few small figures added by

* V. Catalogue P p. 158, 162.

† The French author of the *Abregé* calls him Alexander, which must be a mistake. He says he acquired his reputation by what should have destroyed it; as he could not paint figures, Polenburg generally added them for him. I have the view of a seat in a park by him, freely painted, not to say, very carelessly. It has King Charles's mark behind it.

ry by
ality,
ffador
e are
gland,
ction,
ained
aged
ces of
ffes of

y King
men-
cularly
Scot-
h 1745
rightly
it as
led by

im Alex-
acquired
it; as he
ly added
park by
. It has

Polen-

Pole
draw
rinc
liam
water

J
was
unk
head
Wil
Bath
aged
brig
free
witz
neve
nam

G
was
he h
surp

•
Mr.
anot
by

Polenburg. In Dagar's sale were three drawings with a pen and washed, by Keirincx; one of them had a view of the parliament-house and Westminster-stairs to the water, dated 1625.

JOHN PRIWITZER

was too good a painter to remain so long unknown. At Woburn, besides some young heads of the family, is a whole length of Sir William Russel, a youth, and Knight of the Bath in the robes of the order, with a dwarf aged thirty-two. It is painted with great brightness and neatness, and does not want freedom. Upon it is written Johannes Priwitzerus de Hungariâ faciebat 1627. I have never met with any other mention of this name.

GEORGE JAMESONE*

was the Vandyck of Scotland, to which title he had a double pretension, not only having surpassed his countrymen as a portrait-pain-

* The materials of this article were communicated by Mr. John Jamisone, wine-merchant in Leith, who has another portrait of this painter by himself, 12 inches by 10.

182 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

ter, but from his works being sometimes attributed to Sir Antony, who was his fellow-scholar; both having studied under Rubens at Antwerp.

Jamefone was son of Andrew Jamefone, an architect, and was born at Aberdeen in 1586. At what age he went abroad, or how long he continued there, is not known. After his return, he applied with indefatigable industry to portrait in oil, tho' he sometimes practiced in miniature, and in history and landscape too. His largest portraits † were generally somewhat less than life. His excellence is said to consist in delicacy and softness, with a clear and beautifull colouring, his shades not charged, but helped by varnish, with little appearance of the pencil. There is a print of him, his wife Isabella Tosh and a young son, painted by himself in 1623, engraved by Alexander Jamefone, his descendent, in 1728, and now in the possession of Mr. John Alexander, limner at Edinburgh his great grandson, with several other portraits of the family, painted by

† His earliest works are chiefly on board, afterwards on a fine linen cloth, smoothly primed with a proper tone to help the harmony of his shadows. His best works were from 1630 to his death.

George;

es at-
flow-
ubens
fone,
en in
how
Af-
gale
times
y and
were
s ex-
y and
lour-
ed by
pen-
e Ifa-
him-
ame-
ow in
inner
seve-
ed by
erwards
proper
is best
orge ;

Geor
his f
land
his C
of hi
W
1633
ing
to m
with
that
and
his c
I
drev
tatio
been
whe
T
lies
by
ther
of
Gle
bee
son
his
tain

George ; particularly another of himself in his school, with sketches both of history and landscape, and with portraits of Charles I. his Queen, Jamesone's wife, and four others of his works from the life.

When King Charles visited Scotland in 1633, the magistrates of Edinburgh, knowing his majesty's taste, employed Jamesone to make drawings of the Scottish monarchs, with which the King was so much pleased, that inquiring for the painter, he sat to him and rewarded him with a diamond ring from his own finger.

It is observable that Jamesone always drew himself with his hat on, either in imitation of his master Rubens, or on having been indulged in that liberty by the King when he sat to him.

Though most of the considerable families in Scotland are possessed of works by this master, the greatest collection of them is at Taymouth, the seat of the Earl of Breadalbane ; Sir Colin Campbell of Glenorchy, his Lordship's ancestor, having been the chief and earliest patron of Jamesone, who had attended that gentleman on his travels. From a MS. on vellum, containing the genealogy of the house of Glenorchy,

184 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

norchy, begun in 1598, are taken the following extracts, written in 1635, page 52;

"Item, The said Sir Coline Campbell (8th. Laird of Glenorchy) gave unto George Jamesone, painter in Edinburgh, for King Robert and King David Bruyffes, Kings of Scotland, and Charles the 1st King of Great Brittain France and Ireland, and his Majesties Quein, and for nine more of the Queins of Scotland their portraits, quhilks are set up in the hall of Ballock [now Taymouth] the sum of tua hundreth thrie scor punds."

"Mair the said Sir Coline gave to the said George Jamesone for the Knight of Lockow's Lady, and the first Countess of Argyll, and six of the Ladys of Glenurquhay their portraits, and the said Sir Coline his own portrait, quhilks are set up in the chalmers of Deas of Ballock, ane hundreth four scoire punds."

Memorandum. In the same year 1635 the said George Jamesone painted a large genealogical tree of the family of Glenorchy, 8 feet long and 5 broad, - containing in miniature the portraits of Sir Duncan Campbell of Lockow, of Archibald Campbell his eldest son, first Earl of Argyll, and of Sir
Coline

e fol.
52;
npbell
George
King
ings of
Great
Ma-
of the
uhilks
Tay-
ie scor

to the
ght of
efs of
Gle-
ir Co-
up in
hun-

1635
a large
orchy,
in mi-
Camp-
ell his
of Sir
Coline

Col
of
of e
nor
mar
dau
bot
are
the
dit
Fa
E
has
por
mili
163
J
Jam
head
pou
lish
coro
tun
two
One
her
of v
the

Coline Campbell his second son, first Laird of Glenorchy, together with the portraits of eight successive Knights, Lairds of Glenorchy, with the branches of their intermarriages, and of those of their sons and daughters, beautifully illuminated. At the bottom of which tree the following words are painted on a scroll; "The genealogie of the Hous of Glenurquhie, whereof is descendit fundrie nobill and worthie houses, 1635, Jamesone faciebat."

Besides the foregoing, Lord Breadalbane has at Taymouth, by the same hand, eleven portraits of Lords and Ladies of the first families in Scotland, painted in 1636 and 1637.

From the extract above, it appears that Jamesone received no more for each of those heads than twenty pounds Scots, or one pound thirteen shillings and four-pence English: Yet it is proved by their public records that he died possessed of an easy fortune, which he left to his three daughters, two of whom were honourably married. One of them, named Mary, distinguished herself by admirable needlework, a piece of which used to be exhibited on festivals in the Church of St. Nicholas at Aberdeen.

Her

Her descendent Mr. Thomson of Portlethem has an original picture of her father by himself. Three small portraits of the house of Haddington are in the possession of Thomas Hamilton, Esq. of Fala.

Many of Jamesone's works are in both colleges of Aberdeen. The Sibyls there, it is said, he drew from living beauties of that city. Mr. Baird of Auchmedden in Aberdeenshire has in one piece three young Ladies, cousins, of the houses of Argyle, Errol and Kinnoul, their ages, six, seven and eight, as marked on the side of the picture. The same gentleman has a small whole length of William Earl of Pembroke, by some ascribed to Vandyck. At Mr. Lindsay's of Wormeston in Fife is a double half length of two boys, of that family, playing with a dog, their ages five and three, 1636.

There is a perspective view of Edinburgh by Jamesone, with a Neptune on the fore ground.

Having finished a fine whole length of Charles I. he expected the magistrates of Aberdeen would purchase it for their hall, but they offering him too inconsiderable a price,

I.

ethem
him-
use of
thomas

both
there,
ies of
len in
young
rgyle,
seven
of the
small
Pem-
. At
e is a
hat fa-
es five

burgh
e fore

gth of
ites of
r hall,
able a
price,

pric
nort
J
larly
thir
port
Pain
T
Eng
were
Arth
an e
Mar
in th
dleb
extan
don
deen
self
comp
ed o
at Ec
churo
any n
By

& Se
Tour i

Painters in the Reign of Charles I. 187

price, he sold it to a gentleman in the north of England. §

Jamesone had many scholars, particularly Michael Wright, mentioned in the third Volume of these Anecdotes. His own portrait is in the Florentine chamber of Painters.

Though Jamesone is little known in England, his character as well as his works were greatly esteemed in his own country. Arthur Johnston, the Poet, addressed to him an elegant Epigram on the picture of the Marchioness of Huntley, which may be seen in the works of that author printed at Middleburgh in 1642. The portrait itself is extant in the collection of the Duke of Gordon; and in the Newton-college of Aberdeen is the picture of Doctor Johnston himself by the same hand. A Latin Elegy composed by David Wedderburn was printed on his death, which happened in 1644 at Edinburgh, where he was interred in the church-yard by the Gray-friars, but without any monument.

By his will, written with his own hand in

§ See an account of his other works in Pennant's Tour in Scotland, 8vo. 1772.

July 1641, and breathing a spirit of much piety and benevolence, he provides kindly for his wife and children, and leaves many legacies to his relations and friends, particularly to Lord Rothes the King's picture from head to foot, and Mary with Martha in one piece: to William Murray he gives the medals in his coffer, makes a handsome provision for his natural daughter, and bestows liberally on the poor. That he should be in a condition to do all this, seems extraordinary, his prices having been so moderate; for enumerating the debts due to him, he charges Lady Haddington for a whole length of her husband and Lady Selon's of the same dimensions, frames and all, but three hundred marks; and Lord Maxwell for his own picture and his Lady's, to their knees, one hundred marks; both sums of Scots money.

Mr. Jamisone † has likewise a memorandum written and signed by this painter, mentioning a MS. in his possession, "containing two hundred leaves of parchment of excellent write adorned with diverse histories of our Saviour curiously limned,"

† So the name is now written, not Jamesone.

which

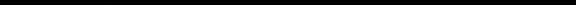
I.

much
kindly
many
parti-
picture
rtha in
ves the
e pro-
nd be-
should
ns ex-
to mo-
due to
for a
Lady
es and
Lord
Lady's,
; both

memo-
painter,
"con-
chment
erfe his-
mned,"

fone.

which



which he values at two hundred pounds sterling, a very large sum at that time! What is become of that curious book is not known.

WILLIAM DOBSON,

whom King Charles called the English Tintoret, was born in 1610, in St. Andrew's parish in Holbourn; his family had been gentlemen of good rank at St. Alban's, but having fallen into decay, he was put apprentice * to Sir Robert Peake, whom I have mentioned, a painter and dealer in pictures. Under him, though no excellent performer, but by the advantage of copying some pictures of Titian and Vandyck, Dobson profited so much, that a picture he had drawn being exposed in the window of a shop on Snow-hill, Vandyck passing by was struck with it, and inquiring for the author, found him at work in a poor garret, from whence he took him and recommended him to the King. On the death of Vandyck, Dobson was appointed Serjeant-painter, and groom of the privy-chamber, and attended the King to Oxford, and lodg-

* R. Symonds says he learned most of Old Clæyn.

190 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

ed in the high-street almost over against St. Mary's church, in a house where some of his works remained 'till of late years. At Oxford his Majesty, Prince Rupert, and several of the Nobility † sat to him; but the declension of the King's affairs proved fatal to Dobson; he loved his pleasures, and not having had time to enrich himself, was involved in debts and thrown into prison, from whence he was delivered by one Mr. Vaughan of the Exchequer, whose picture he drew and thought it the best of his portraits. He enjoyed this release but a short time; dying at the age of thirty-six, he was buried at St. Martin's October 28, 1646. A short life, in which he had promised much excellence. His pictures are thought the best imitations of Vandyck; they are undoubtedly very faithfull transcripts of nature. He painted history as well as portrait, and even the latter generally

† The author of the *Abregè de la Vie des plus fameux Peintres* says, that Dobson being overwhelmed with business thought of a lucky way to check it. It was, obliging persons who sat to him to pay half the price down; and that he was the first who used this practice. By the swarms of portraits that are left on the hands of his successors, this method is either neglected, or has very little effect!

containing

s I.

against
re some
e years.
ert, and
m; but
proved
asures,
himself,
nto pri-
by one
ose pic-
t of his
but a
rty-six,
er 28,
ad pro-
res are
ndyck;
trans-
as well
nerally

des plus
whelmed
t it. It
half the
sed this
are left
either
aining

[Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

containing more than a single figure, rise almost above that denomination.

Of the first sort, is the Decollation of St. John at Wilton. It is in a good style, but the colouring is raw. The idea of St. John is said to have been taken from the face of Prince Rupert. At Chatsworth is a very particular picture, said to be General Monke, his child, and his mistress, whom he took against the consent of her husband. The man in armour, undoubtedly resembles Monke, but the whole piece has the air of a holy family; nor is there any other tradition of any mistress of Monke, but the famous * Anne Clarges whom he afterwards married, and who, some say, was a milliner. There are many instances of painters who have deified their mistresses, but the character of the Virgin Mary was never more prostituted, than if assumed by Anne Clarges. Mr. Stanley has a picture extremely like this, by ———. At Albury in Surrey, the seat of the Earl of Arundel, was a picture by Dobson of the woman caught in adultery, with several figures; the heads

* See an account of her in Lord Clarendon's history of his life, in Ludlow's memoirs, and in the collection of state poems, vol. i. p. 38.

192 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

taken from persons then living, among whom was the poet Cowley. At Chippenham, in Cambridgeshire, formerly the seat of Russel Earl of Orford, in one piece are Prince Rupert, Colonel John Russel and Mr. William Murray drinking, and dipping their favour-ribbands in the wine. At Blenheim is a family, by some said to be that of Francis Carter, an architect and scholar of Inigo Jones; by others of Lilly the Astrologer, whom Vertue thought it resembled. † The man holds a pair of compasses. I have seen nothing of Dobson preferable to this; there is the utmost truth in it. At Devonshire-house is another family-piece of Sir Thomas Brown, author of *Religio Medici*, his wife, two sons and as many daughters. Mr. Willett, merchant in Thames-street, has a small family-piece of Dr. Hibbard, physician, his wife and five children. The father and mother are particularly well painted. A little boy leans on the father's knee, evidently borrowed from the well-known attitude by Rubens of Sir B. Gerbier's daughter. Two children on the right-hand were certainly added afterwards, and

† But Whitlocke says that Lilly had no family.

f.

among
hippen-
he feat
ce are
fel and
dipping
t Blen-
be that
scholar
the Af-
refem-
mpasses.
rable to
it. At
piece of
gio Me-
daugh-
Thames-
Dr. Hib-
children.
arly well
father's
he well-
B. Ger-
he right-
rds, and
family.
are

Journal of the Proceedings of the

General Assembly of the

Presbyterian Church of the

United States of America

for the year 1854

held at the City of New York

from the 1st to the 15th of July

1854

Published by the

General Assembly of the

Presbyterian Church of the

United States of America

at the City of New York

1854

are
were
who
the
Byro
and
Mon
with
givi
Mar
of V
a sta
met.
lecti
arm
a yo
arm
head
wife
lean
at, E
long
Vert
•
tion i
made
mito
merit
V

are much inferior to the rest. The dates were probably inserted at the same time. A whole length of Sir William Compton is in the possession of the family. At the Lord Byron's is the portrait of Sir Charles Lucas; and at Drayton in Northamptonshire, Henry Mordaunt Earl of Peterborough in armour with a page holding his horse, and an angel giving him his helmet. * A head of the Marquis of Montrose was taken for the hand of Vandyck; in a corner in stone colour is a statue of peace, on the other side, his helmet. At Mr. Skinner's (Mr. Walker's collection) is a large piece of Prince Charles in armour, drawn about 1638, Mr. Windham, a youth, holding his helmet; at bottom are arms and trophies. I have mentioned a fine head of Vanderdort at Houghton. Dobson's wife, by him, is on the stairs of the Ashmolean museum at Oxford; and his own head is at Earl Paulet's; the hands were added long since by Gibson, as he himself told Vertue. Charles Duke of Somerset had a

* The last circumstance may relate to his preservation in the Civil War, in which he was wounded, and made his escape when taken prisoner with Duke Hamilton and Lord Holland. This picture has great merit.

picture of an old man sitting, and his son behind him; on this picture was written the following epigram, published by John Elsum among his epigrams on painting, a work I have mentioned before, though of no merit but by ascertaining some particular pictures;

¶ Perceiving somebody behind his chair,
He turns about with a becoming air:
His head is rais'd, and looking o'er his shoulder
So round and strong, you never saw a bolder.
Here you see nature th'roughly understood;
A portrait not like paint, but flesh and blood;
And, not to praise Dobson below his merit,
This flesh and blood is quickened by a spirit.

At Northumberland-house as I have said is a triple portrait of Sir Charles Cotterel embraced by Dobson, and Sir Balthazar Gerbier in a white wastecoa. Sir Charles was a great friend and patron of Dobson: At Roulham in Oxfordshire, the seat of the Cotterels are several good portraits by him. Sir Charles Cotterel, when at Oxford with

¶ Page 118. It is a thin octavo, printed in 1700, with only his initial letters J. E. Esq; This John Elsum published another piece in 1703 called, *The Art of Painting after the Italian manner, with practical observations on the principal colours, and directions how to know a good picture*; with his name.

the

1.

is son
en the
an El-
ag, a
of no
icular

lder
r.

dd:

2.

said is
 4 em-
 Ger-
 es was
 : At
 of the
 him.
 with

1700,
John El-
Art of
al ob-
is how
the

the King, was engaged by his majesty to translate Davila's history of the civil wars of France. The frontispiece designed by Sir Charles himself, was drawn by Dobson; it represented Francis II. Charles IX. Henry III. and IV. with two dogs, a popish and protestant cur, fighting before them. This sketch is still preserved in the family, and in 1729 was engraved in London for the history of Thuanus. He etched his own portrait. †

In a collection of poems called *Calanthe* is an elegy on our painter.

GERARD HONTHORST,

The favorite painter of the Queen of Bohemia, was born in 1592 at Utrecht, and instructed in painting by Bloemart, but he completed his studies at Rome, where he stayed several years, and painted many things for Prince Justiniani, and other works, excelling particularly in night-pieces and candle-lights. On his return he married well,

† At Mr. Nicholas's at Horseley is a portrait of Sir Richard Fanshawe, which has been taken for the head of Dobson; it was painted by one De Moture; a name unknown to me.

N s

and

196 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

and having a fair character, was remarkable for the number of his disciples of rank. Sandrart who was one, says they were twenty-eight at the same time, who each payed him an hundred florins yearly. But his greatest honour was instructing the Queen of Bohemia and her children * among whom the Princess † Sophia and the Abbess of Maubuisson chiefly distinguished themselves. King Charles invited him to England where he

* At Cashiobury, Lord Essex's, is a large picture of the Queen of Bohemia and her children by Honthorst. The elder sons are killing monsters that represent Envy, &c. The King of Bohemia, like Jupiter, with the Queen again, like Juno, are in the clouds. The head of the Queen (not the latter) is pretty well painted, the rest very flat and poor.

† De Piles. Of the Princess Sophia there is a portrait in a straw hat by Honthorst, at Wilton, natural, but not very good. The other Princess was Louisa Hollandina, who practiced that art with success. Two pictures painted by her were in the collection of her uncle King Charles. See catal. p. 53, No. 70, 71. One of them is at Kensington, Tobit and the Angel in water-colours, but now quite spoiled. There is also an altar-piece painted in oil by her in the church of the Jacobins at Paris, with her name to it. In Lovelace's *Lucasta* is a poem on Princess Loyla drawing, p. 17. She was bred a protestant, but in 1664, went to Paris, turned catholic and was made Abbess of Maubuisson. She died in 1709 at the age of eighty-six.

drew

kable
rank.
enty-
him
eatest
f Bo-
n the
ubuis-
King
re he

ure of
nthorst.
present
r, with
The
paint-

a por-
atural,
sa Hol-
wo pic-
uncle
One of
water-
n altar-
e Jaco-
velace's

P. 17.
o Paris,
buisson.

drew

drew
very
hang
cour
and
Duk
Mer
scien
Env
ture,
dark
This
in fir
thou
twel
he
pain

17
Duch
The
had
draw
ven
↑
letter
in the
had

drew various † pictures, particularly one very large emblematic piece, which now hangs on the Queen's staircase at Hampton-court. Charles and his Queen, as Apollo and Diana, are sitting in the clouds; the || Duke of Buckingham under the figure of Mercury introduces to them the arts and sciences, while several genii drive away Envy and Malice. It is not a pleasing picture, but has the merit of resembling the dark and unnatural colouring of Guercino; This and other † things he compleated * in six months, and was rewarded with three thousand florins, a service of silver-plate for twelve persons, and a horse; and though he returned to Utrecht, he continued to paint for the King. It must have been du-

† There were seven in King James's collection.

|| There is another at Kensington of the Duke and Duchess (to the knees) sitting with their two children. The Duke's portrait is particularly good. The Duke had a large picture by Honthorst, representing a tooth-drawer with many figures round him, five feet by seven feet.

† Among the Harleian MSS. No. 6988. art. 19. is a letter from King Charles to the Duke of Buckingham, in the postscript to which he asks the Duke, if Honthorst had finished the Queen's picture?

* Sandrart.

ring his residence here that he drew an admirable half length of Lucy Countess of Bedford now at Woburn: it is painted and finished with the greatest vivacity and clearness. She is in black, leaning on her hand. Mr. West has the portraits of the Marquis of Montrose, of the Princes Rupert and Maurice with his name written to them thus, G. Honthorst. Another of their eldest brother Charles Lodowick, Count Palatine, is dated 1633. A print of Mary de' Medici is inscribed, G. Honthorst effigiem pinxit 1633. Rubens was a great admirer of Honthorst's night-pieces. The latter worked for the King of Denmark, the close of his life was employed in the service of the Prince of Orange, whose houses at the Hague, Houslaerdyck and Reswick were adorned by his pencil with poetic histories. At the last of the three he painted a chamber with the habits, animals and productions of various countries, and received 8000 florins for his labour. He died at the Hague in 1660. Descamps, in his second volume says, that Honthorst brought to England Joachim Sandrart, his scholar, and

* In the gallery at Dusseldorp is the story of the Prodigal Son by Honthorst.

an ad-
ress of
ed and
clear-
hand.
Marquis
rt and
a thus,
t bro-
tine; *
e' Me-
ffigiem
dmirer
latter
e close
ice of
at the
were
stories.
cham-
roduc-
ceived
at the
second
ght to
r, and
the Pro-
that

that him copie More that 1627 coun tione is me Engl himse lates work ciple J O was e of th to su ward (the chim was taken catale • O (pctiv

that the King bespoke many pictures of him; and that for the Earl of Arundel he copied from Holbein, Henry VIII. Sir T. More, Erasmus, and several others; and that he left England and went to Venice in 1627. I find no other authority for this account: not one work of Sandrart is mentioned in K. Charles's collection; and what is more conclusive against his having been in England, he takes not the least notice of it himself in the life of Honthorst, tho' he relates his master's journey to England and his works here, and calls himself one of his disciples.

JOHN VAN BELCAMP

was employed under Vanderdort as a copyer of the King's * pictures, and was reckoned to succeed. The whole length of Edward IV. in his night-gown and slippers, (the face in profile) which hangs over the chimney in the anti-chamber at St. James's, was painted by Belcamp, the face probably taken from the ancient original. In the catalogue of James II. are mentioned pic-

* One was of the Queen in small in a piece of perspective, sold at the dispersion of the collection.

tures of Edward III. the Black Prince, Anne of Denmark, Louis XIII. and of a large stag; Edward III. and the Black Prince are still in an anti-room at St. James's, and that of the King of France is perhaps the portrait now at Hampton-court. At Drayton, the seat of the Lady Elizabeth Germain in Northamptonshire, are whole lengths of Henry VII. and VIII. copied by Belcamp from the large picture of Holbein, which was burned at Whitehall. When King Charles secretly withdrew from that palace, in the letter which he left for Colonel Whalley were these directions,

"There are here three pictures which are not mine, that I desire you to restore, my wife's picture in blew sattin sitting in a chair you must send to † Mrs. Kirk. My eldest daughter's picture copied by Belcam to the ‡ Countess of Anglesey; and my || Lady Stanhope's

† Anne Kirk, one of the Queen's dressers, which place she carried on a competition against Mrs. Neville. See Strafford papers vol. ii. p. 73. There is a metzotinto whole length of Mrs. Kirk from Vandyck.

‡ Mary Bayning, wife of Charles Villiers Earl of Anglesey, nephew of the Duke of Buckingham.

|| Catherine daughter of Thomas Lord Wotton, wife of Henry Lord Stanhope, who died before his father the Earl

Anne
large
nce are
nd that
e por-
rayton,
tain in
ths of
elcamp
which
King
palace,
Whal-

ich are
re, my
a chair
y eldest
to the
y Stan-
hope's

, which
Neville.
metzo-

Earl of
n.
on, wife
ather the
Earl

hope
a fo
orig
this
ney,
bigr
the

Earl
Princ
been
restor
was
to di
he th
dema

Wen
volun
Lord
was
ment
Kirk
Apri
Vanc
of C
Walp

Earl
Aub
cath
p. 1
flon
of h

hope's picture to Carey Raleigh. There is a fourth which I had almost forgot; it is the original of my eldest daughter, it hangs in this chamber over the board near the chimney, which you must send to my Lady * Aubigny." At Wimpole in Cambridgeshire the seat of the Earl of Oxford, which had

Earl of Chesterfield. She had been governess to Mary Princess of Orange, daughter of Charles I. and having been very zealous in the King's service, was after the restoration made Countess of Chesterfield. Vandyck was said to be in love with her, but was so ungalant as to dispute with her on the price of her picture, which he threatened to sell if she would not give him what he demanded. See a letter of Lord Conway to Lord Wentworth in a collection published by Doddsley in two volumes 1754. vol. i. p. 136. It was thought the Lord Cottington would have married her, but that she was in love with Carey Raleigh, Sir Walter's son, mentioned in the text. At last she married Poliander Kirkhoven Lord of Helmsfleet in Holland, and died April 9, 1677. There is a whole length print from Vandyck, where by mistake she is called Anne instead of Catherine; the original was bought by Sir Robert Walpole from the Wharton collection.

* Catherine Howard eldest daughter of Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. She was in love with George Lord Aubigny second son of the Duke of Lenox, and turned catholic to marry him. See Strafford papers vol. ii. p. 165. She was secondly married to James Livingston Earl of Newburgh. There is a half length print of her from Vandyck.

been

been Sir Henry Pickering's and before him, the seat of the Tempests, were copies by Belcamp of several English heads, remarkable persons in the reigns of Henry VIII. Elizabeth, James, and Charles I. but they were all sold and dispersed with the rest of the Harleian collection.

Belcamp was added by a vote of the Commons June 2, 1649, to the number of trustees for the sale of the King's goods, and the directions for the sale in 1650 are witnessed by him. In one of the pocket-books of R. Symonds he is said to be lately dead in 1653.

HORATIO GENTILESCHI

a native of Pisa, was disciple of Aurelio Lomi his half brother. After distinguishing himself at Florence, Rome and Genoa, he went to Savoy, and from thence passing into France, was invited over by King Charles, who gave him lodgings and a considerable salary, and employed him in his palaces, particularly at Greenwich, in painting cielings. Nine pieces, which were in that palace, were sold after the King's death for 600/. and are now the ornaments of the hall

him;
Bel-
kable
Eli-
were
of the
the
ber of
oods;
are
ocket-
lately

CHI

urelio
guish-
Genoa,
passing
King
a con-
in his
paint-
ere in
death
of the
hall

hall
too
Yor
since
ingh
the
too
ture
of a
plati
Jose
thing
with
daug
whic
manu
made
but
here
eight
tar is
daug

- In
- tures
- the car

hall at Marlborough-house. He worked too for Villiers * Duke of Buckingham at York-house. A cieling from thence was since at the house of Sheffield Duke of Buckingham in St. James's park. It represented the nine muses in a large circle. He painted too the family of Villiers, and a large picture for him eight feet wide by five high, of a Magdalen lying in a grotto contemplating a skull. At Hampton-court is his Joseph and Potiphar's wife; he drew other things for the King and presented him with a book of drawings. Of Lot and his daughters there is a print after him, in which he is called by mistake Civis Romanus, engraved by Lucas Vosterman. He made several attempts at portrait painting, but with little success, and after residing here about twelve years, died at the age of eighty-four, and was buried under the altar in the chapel at Somerset-house. His daughter

* In that Duke's collection are mentioned two pictures by him of a Magdalen and the holy family. See the catalogue published by Barthol.

ARTEMISIA GENTILESCHI

was also in England, was reckoned not inferior to her father in history, and excelled him in portraits: Her own is in the gallery at Althorp. King Charles had several of her works. Her best was David with the head of Goliath. She drew some of the royal family and many of the nobility—but the chief part of her life was passed at Naples where she lived splendidly, and was as famous, says Graham, † for her amours ‡ as for her painting.

NICHOLAS LANIERE

was one of those artists, whose various talents were so happy all as to suit the taste of Charles the first. Laniere was born in Italy, was a musician, painter, engraver, and understood hands. He had great share in

† English School, at the end of the translation of *De Piles*.

‡ R. Symondes speaking of Nic. Laniere, says, "Inamorato d'Artemisia Gentileschi, che pingeva bene,"

the

1.

CHI

not in-
celled
gallery
eral of
th the
of the
—but
at Na-
was as
rs ‡ as

RE

ous ta-
the taste
born in
ver, and
share in

flation of
ere, says,
pingeva

the

P
the *
tion,
in the
said e
been
was
Ben
ed at
for t
baffac
mann
Lanier
and r
after
lanch
a fun
ten b
It w
of 20
• 7
partic
King
mark
†
gave
of K
gave
!

the * purchases made for the royal collection, † and probably was even employed in the treaty of Mantua. One picture is said expressly in the King's catalogue to have been changed with Mr. Lanieri. His fame was most considerable as a musician. In Ben Johnson's works is a masque performed at the house of the Lord Hay in 1617 for the entertainment of the French Ambassador, the whole masque after the Italian manner, *stylo recitativo*, by master Nicholas Lanieri, who ordered and made both scenes and music. He was employed many years afterwards in a very different and more melancholy manner; a vocal composition for a funeral hymn on his royal master, written by Thomas Pierce, was set by Lanieri. ‡ It was in this capacity that he had a salary of 200*l.* a year. The patent is dated Ju-

* The author of the English School says he put a particular mark on the pictures bought by him for the King, but does not tell us what; it was thus . He marked his own etchings with an L.

† R. Symondes says, the Duke of Buckingham once gave Lanieri 500*l.* in gold because he could not get of King James what Lanieri deserved. Another time gave him 300*l.* in gold.

‡ Wood's *Athenae* vol. ii. p. 862.

ly 11, 1626. || He had besides the office of closet-keeper to the King. As a painter he drew for Charles a picture of Mary, Christ and Joseph; his own portrait * done by himself, with a pallet and pencils in his hand, and musical notes on a scrip of paper, is in the music school at Oxford. There is a print of him, painted by John Lyvius, and engraved by Vosterman, and another portrait of him at the late Sir Andrew Fountain's at Narford in Norfolk. On one of the plates which he etched † himself, he has put in Italian, *done in my youthfull age of 74.* At the sale of the King's goods he gave 230*l.* for four pictures. His brothers ‡ Clement and Jerome were likewise

|| See Rymer's Foedera.

* There was another portrait of him and of Isaac Oliver in one piece in the collection of James II. See the catalogue published by Bathoe.

† Mr. Rose the jeweller had all the plates for a drawing-book by Lanieri, etched by himself. It is called, *Prove primo fatte à l'acqua forte da N. Lanieri à l'età sua giovanile di sessanta otto anni, 1636.* Another small book he intituled, *Maschere delin. da J. Romano, ex coll. N. Lanieri, 1638.*

‡ There was also a John Lanieri, I suppose son of one of the brothers, who set two ballads of Lovelace. See his *Lucaffa* p. 3. 43.

purchasers.

ce of
er he
Christ
e by
n his
aper,
ere is
vvyus,
other
ndrew
n one
lf, he
ll age
ods he
bro-
sewife

of Isaac
II. See

a draw-
called,
à l'eta
Another
J. Ro-

son of
ovglace.

hasers.

P
purch
books
"V
Mantu
them
ronym
them,
mixt
not d
aqua-w
spots,
nith."

Nic
buried

F R

of Lye
the sch
in land
figures
much
dinand

|| Lan
of pictur
who pat
colours
made th
Graphic

purchasers. In one of R. Symonds's pocket-books is this memorandum,

"When the King's pictures came from Mantua, quicksilver was got in amongst them and made them all black. Mr. Hieronymo Lanieri told me that to cleanse them, first he tried fasting spittle, then he mixt it with warm milk, and those would not do. At last he cleansed them with aqua-vitæ alone, and that took off all the spots, and he says 'twill take off old varnish.'" ||

Nicholas died at the age of 78, and was buried in St. Martin's Nov. 4, 1646.

FRANCIS WOUTERS

of Lyere, was born in 1614, and bred in the school of Rubens, but chiefly practiced in landscape, to which he added small naked figures, as Cupids, Nymphs, &c. He was much in favour with the Emperor Ferdinand II. but coming to England with the

|| Lanieri seems to have been an adept in all the arts of picture-craft; Sanderson speaks of him as the first who passed off copies for originals, by tempering his colours with foot, and then by rolling them up, he made them crackle and contract an air of antiquity. *Graphice* p. 16.

Embassador

Embassador of that Prince in 1637, his pictures pleased at court, and he was made chief painter to the Prince of Wales, afterwards Charles II. In a MS. catalogue of King Charles's pictures he is said to have painted a cieling with Hercules and other Gods, in a room there called, the Contractor's room, but in which palace is not specified. † On the misfortunes of the royal family he retired to Antwerp, where in 1659 he was shot by the accidental discharge of a gun. There is an epitaph on him in De Bie's Gulden Cabinet. A large print after Titian, engraved by Hollar in 1650, is dedicated to Wouters.

W E E S O P

arrived here in 1641, a little before the death of Vandyck, of whose manner he was a lucky imitator, and had the honour of having some of his pictures pass for that master's. He left England in 1649, saying, "He would never stay in a country where they cut off their King's head and were not

† In the catalogue of James II. are mentioned three landscapes and the story of St. Sebastian, by Wouters, and in Sir Peter Lely's, a landscape with figures.

, his
made
after-
gue of
o have
other
Con-
is not
e royal
ere in
charge
him in
e print
1650,

ore the
he was
hour of
at mas-
g, "He
re they
ere not
ned three
Wouters,
res.
ashamed

asham
sensib
they
ward
colle
son,

J

has b
Thou
may
the a
colle
his w
not i
draw
ly.
Murr
son o
ing t
mask
from

• J
land's
to be
book
Yo

ashamed of the action." It had been more sensible to say, he would not stay where they cut off the head of a King that rewarded painters, and defaced and sold his collection. One John Weesop, probably his son, was buried in St. Martin's in 1652.

JOHN DE CRITZ

has been mentioned in the former volume. Though serjeant-painter to Charles I, he may more properly be called a retainer to the arts than a professor. His life is to be collected rather from office-books than from his works or his reputation. Yet he was not ignorant. I have two sketches of heads drawn by him with a pen, that are masterly. Vertue saw many more in the hands of Murray the painter who was scholar of a son or nephew of De Critz, who, according to Murray, painted bravely scenes for masks. Among those drawings was a sketch from a picture of * Sir Philip Sidney, then

at

* In the Earl of Oxford's library was a copy of Holland's *Heroologia*, in which in an old hand, supposed to be done immediately after the publication of the book in 1618, was written where every picture was

210 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

at the house of De Critz, and now in the possession of Lord Chesterfield. At Oatlands he painted a middle piece for a cieling, which on the dispersion of the King's effects was sold for 20*l.* In 1657 he painted the portrait of serjeant Maynard with a paper in his hand. In a book belonging to the board of works was a payment to John De Critz for repairing pictures of Palma and the Caesars of Titian. This was in 1632. Among the annuities and fees payable out of the customs in the port of London in that reign was a payment to John De Critz his majesty's serjeant-painter, for his annuity at 40*l.* a year due to him for one year ended at Michaelmas 1633. And in a wardrobe account, lost in the fire in the temple, was this entry; "To John De Critz serjeant-painter, for painting and gilding with good gold the body and carriages of two coaches and the carriage of one chariot and other necessaries, 179*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* anno 1634." If this bill should seem to debase the dignity of serjeant-painter, it may com-

from which the prints were taken. That of Sir Philip Sidney is the same with Lord Chesterfield's and under was written, *at Mr. De Critz's*—strong evidences of this being a genuine picture.

the
ands
ling,
fects
the
paper
to the
John
Pal-
was
fees
ort of
John
r, for
n for
And
in-the
Critz
ilding
ges of
hario
anno
debase
com-

Philip
d under
ices of
fort

[Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

fort th
who v
in var
ed a
when
Indee
great
as serj
by the
his ov
" J
for th
For re
nishing
bargo
faire
as ab
most
that
figure
lourec

• In
to the
them t
the Ki
ed, an
give an
and for

fort the profession to know that Solimeni, who was inferior to no painter of any age in vanity, whatever he was in merit, painted a coach for the present King of Spain, when King of Naples, which cost 12000*l*. Indeed I can produce no precedent of any great master who painted and gilded barges, as serjeant De Critz appears to have done by the following paper, a memorandum in his own hand ;

“ John De Critz demaundeth allowance for these parcells of Worke following, viz. For repayreing, refreshing, washing and varnishing the whole body of his majesty's privy barge, * and mending with fine gould and faire colours many and divers parts thereof, as about the chaire of state, the doores, and most of the antiques about the windowes, that had bene galled and defaced, the two figures at the entrance being most new coloured and painted, the Mercury and the

* In the court-books at painter's-hall there is a letter to the company from the Earl of Pembroke, directing them to appoint certain persons of their hall to view the King's and Queen's barges lately beautified, painted, and gilded by De Creetz, serjeant-painter, and give an estimate of the work, which they did of 28*l*. and some other expenses.

lion that are fixed to the sternes of this and the row barge being in several places repayred both with gould and colours, as also the taffarils on the top of the barge in many parts gilded and strowed with fayre byse. The two figures of Justice and Fortitude most an end being quite new painted and gilded. The border on the outside of the bulk being new layd with faire white and trayled over with greene according to the custome heretofore — and for baying and colouring the whole number of the oares for the row barge being thirty-six.”

On the other side of this scrap of paper is another bill. “ For several times oyling and laying with fayre white a stone for a sun-dyall opposite to some part of the King and Queen’s lodgings, the lines thereof being drawn in severall colours, the letters directing to the howers gilded with fine gould, as alsoe the glory, and a scrowle gilded with fine gould, whereon the number and figures specifying the planetary howers are inscribed; likewise certain letters drawne in black informing in what part of the compasse the sun at any time there shining shall be resident, the whole worke being circumferenced with a frett painted in a manner of
a stone

is and
es re-
as also
many
byfe.
rtitude
d and
of the
te and
to the
nd co-
res for

paper
oyling
for a
e King
of be-
ers di-
gould,
uilds
er and
ers are
owne in
e com-
g shall
ircum-
anner of
a stone

a sto
whol
At
sketc
and
to th
that
were
Eman
of the
deliv
which
Thom
paint
his br
beare
of onc
hand,
De C
who v

A D
was b
history
one R
Vandy
though

a stone one, the compleat measure of the whole being six foote."

At bottom of each of these bills are the sketches of heads I mentioned. De Critz and others were buyers of the King's goods to the value of 4999^l. Rich. Symonds says that at De Critz's house in Austin-fryars were three rooms full of the King's pictures. Emanuel De Critz, brother or son, was one of the petitioners to the council of state for delivery of the goods they had purchased, which had been detained by Cromwell. Thomas De Critz, brother of John, was a painter too, and superior, said Murray, to his brother. One of the name was mace-bearer to the house of parliament. A head of one Oliver De Critz, with a paper in his hand, is in the museum at Oxford. John De Critz had a scholar called Le Mense, who was born at Antwerp.

ADRIAN HANNEMAN

was born at the Hague, and painted both history and portraits, having studied under one Ravesteyn, but more from the works of Vandyck, of whose airs of heads Vertue thought him the best imitator. He made

214 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

love, as is said before, to the niece of Cornelius Jansen though without success, and drew that painter, his wife and son. He came to England in the reign of King Charles, and for some time worked under Mytens, and continued here sixteen years. Returning to Holland, he became the favorite painter of Mary Princess of Orange. There is a picture of her and the Prince in armour at Lord Strafford's at Wentworth-castle, painted, I believe, by Hanneman. At Windsor, * a portrait of Duke Hamilton : at Worksop, the Duke of Norfolk's, a picture of kettles and utensils. Sir Peter Lely had a man playing on a lute two feet ten square. In the library belonging to the cathedral of Lincoln, the portrait of one Honeywood, whose mother lived to see 365 of her own descendents. There is a print of Charles II. painted before his restoration by Hanneman, engraved by Hen. Danckers at the Hague ; and at General Compton's Vertue saw one done by Hanneman at the same time. † He painted in the chamber of the

* There were five other portraits of the royal family by him in the collection of James II. See the catalogue.

† English School.

I.

f Cor-
s, and
. He
King
under
years.
the fa-
range.
ince in
worth-
neman.
Hamil-
olk's, a
Peter
two feet
g to the
of one
fee 365
print of
tion by
ckers at
n's Ver-
ne same
of the
al family
the cata-

States

States at the Hague; and for the Heer Van Wenwing two usurers counting their money; while he worked on this, he wanted a sum himself, which he borrowed of the person who had ordered the picture, and which when it was finished, Wenwing would have deducted, but Hanneman told him that all the gold he had borrowed was put into the picture, and was what the misers were counting. He died about 1680. His son, called William, was buried in St. Martin's in 1641.

There were several other painters here in the reign of Charles, who were so inconsiderable, or of whom I find so little, that I shall mention them very briefly.

Cornelius Neve drew the portraits of Richard Lord Buckhurst and Mr. Edward Sackville in one piece in 1637. It is at Knowle. No. 73, in the picture-gallery at Oxford is painted by him, where he is called a celebrated painter. In 1664 he drew the portrait of Mr. Ashmole in his herald's coat.*

* Ashmole's Diary, p. 39.

216 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

K. Coker, painted a head of Colonel Massey, preserved at Coddington in Cheshire.

Matthew Goodricke, or **Gothericke**, is mentioned as a painter in one of the office books of that reign.

In the inventory of the pictures at Oatlands was a view of Greenwich by † Stalband; and in Mr. Harene's sale 1764, was an octagon landscape with the story of the Centurion, by the same hand; something in the manner of Paul Brill, but the colours exceedingly bright and glaring. And in another catalogue of the King's pictures was a prospect of Greenwich by Portman.

Mr. Greenbury is mentioned in the ‡ catalogue of the King's collection for copying two pictures of Albert Durer by the direction of the Lord Marshal. Probably he was one of Lord Arundel's painters.

Horatio Paulin lived chiefly in Holland. He came to England, went to Hamburgh, and thence to the Holy-land. Rotiere

† His head is amongst those engraved after Vandyck.

‡ Page 173.

Maf.
ire.

e, is
office

Oat.
Stal-

, was
of the
thing
colours
nd in
ctures
an.

‡ ca-
pying
direc-
ly he

lland.
urgh,
otiere

r Van-

agreed

agreed
Defca
painte
very l
ties."
given
sent h
parad
miscu
were f
the ro
A bal
that s
plund
might
When
one r
painte

Pov
head v
neve,

On
tioned
ing b
things

|| Pa
• Pa

agreed to go with him but was discouraged. Descamps || expresses surprize, "that pious painters should have exhibited to the public very licentious pieces and scandalous nudities." But by the account which he has given of Horatio Paulin, he seemed to present himself with a very easy solution of this paradox. Paulin set on foot a kind of promiscuous crusado to the Holy-land; they were stored with crosses, relicks, &c. and on the road made many profelytes of both sexes. A baker's wife in particular was so devout, that she thought it a meritorious action to plunder her husband of his plate, that she might equip herself for the pilgrimage. When the caravan was furnished by theft, one may easily conceive why it's apostle painted indecent altar-pieces.

Povey lived in this reign and painted a head which was in the possession of Mr. Le-neve, Norroy.

One Hamilton an Englishman, is mentioned by * Sandrart as excelling in painting birds and grapes, and doing several things for the Elector of Brandenburg.

|| Page 151. vol. iii.

* Page 384.

Edward

218 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

Edward Bower drew the portrait of Mr. Pym; an equestrian figure of General Fairfax, and John Lord Finch of Fordwich: The two last were engraved by Hollar.

Holderness drew the picture of an old woman with a skull, which was in the collection of Villiers Duke of Buckingham.

T. Johnson made a draught of Canterbury in 1651, which hangs on the stairs of the library belonging to the cathedral.

Reurie is mentioned by † Sanderfon as a painter in little in 1658.

FRANCIS BARLOW

was of more note than the preceding artists.

* He was born in Lincolnshire, and placed with one Sheperd a face-painter; but his taste lay to birds, fish and animals, in which he made great figure, though his colouring was not equal to his designs—consequently, which is not often the case, the prints from his works did him more honour, than the works themselves, especially as he had the good fortune to have some of them engraved

† In his *Graphice*.

* See English School,

I.

of Mr.
Fair-
wich:
ar.

an old
col-
um.

Canter-
stairs of
I.

on as a

W

artifts.

placed

but his

in which

flouring

uently,

ts from

than the

had the

engraved

by

2-3 - *Portrait of the King of England*

I have been told that the portrait of the King, an excellent figure of a young man, and a good deal of the same, but I have not seen it.

The portrait of the King of England, which I have seen, is a very good one, and I have seen it in several places.

The portrait of the King of England, which I have seen, is a very good one, and I have seen it in several places.

The portrait of the King of England, which I have seen, is a very good one, and I have seen it in several places.

FRANCIS BARLOW

Francis Barlow was a man of great talents, and he was very much respected by his contemporaries.

Francis Barlow was a man of great talents, and he was very much respected by his contemporaries.

Francis Barlow was a man of great talents, and he was very much respected by his contemporaries.

Francis Barlow was a man of great talents, and he was very much respected by his contemporaries.

by
boo
low
Som
men
he d
min
Mr.
Sym
Dru
pict
leng
was
Lor
phe
Mor
roll
rem
inte
from
is re
fam

†
etche
film
simu
1658
1
Barl

by Hollar and Faithorn. † There are six books of animals from the drawings of Barlow, and a set of cuts for Aesop's Fables. Some cielings of birds he painted for noblemen and ‡ gentlemen in the country; and he drew some of the monuments in Westminster-abbey, designed for an edition of Mr. Keep's history of that cathedral. Mr. Symonds says he lived near the drum in Drury-lane, and received eight pounds for a picture of fishes. He once painted a half length of General Monke; and the herse was designed by him, as was expressed in the Lord Chamberlain's warrant to Sir Christopher Wren to prepare timber for it at Monke's funeral. I have a curious long roll, engraved by White, exhibiting the ceremonies and procession of that magnificent interment, with a full description of it; the frontispiece is well designed by Barlow. It is remarkable that forty gentlemen of good families submitted to wait as mutes with their

† The title to one of his books, in which some are etched by Hollar, is, "*Diversae Avium species studio-
sissime ad vitam delineatae per Fran. Barlow ingeniosis-
simum Anglum pictorem. Guil. Faithorn excudit
1658.*"

‡ At Clandon, Lord Onslow's, are five pieces by Barlow,

backs against the wall of the chamber where the body laid in state, for three weeks, waiting alternately twenty each day. Barlow, though inheriting a large sum of money from a friend, died poor so lately as 1702.

Sir T O B Y M A T T H E W S

one of those heteroclite animals who finds his place any where. His father was Archbishop of York, and he a jesuit. He was supposed a wit, and believed himself a politician. His works are ridiculous, and his greatest success was a little mischief in making converts. * The famous Countess of Carlisle, as meddling as Matthews, and as affected, was the object of his adoration. He drew a character of her, † which com-

* On the Lady Newburgh being converted to popery, Lord Conway writes thus to the Earl of Strafford, "The King did use such words of Wat. Montagu and Sir Tobie Matthew, that the fright made Wat keep his chamber longer than his sickness would have detained him; and Don Tobiah was in such perplexity that I find he will make a very ill man to be a martyr; but now the dog doth again wag his tail." Strafford papers vol. ii. p. 125. It seems in this business Matthews was unjustly accused; the conversion had been made by the Duchess of Buckingham and Signor Con, the Spanish resident, p. 128.

† See this character prefixed to his letters.

mends

here
wait-
flow,
oney
02.

W S

finds
Arch-
e was
a po-
d his
mak-
efs of
nd as
ation.
com-

to po-
afford,
gu and
keep his
etained
that I
r; but
ord pa-
Matthews
made by
he Spa-

mends

mend
strain
stance
gratit
extre
ertain
civil
show
ture
dered
they
ticula
be le
the
suffer
was
tion
was
of su
prou
her
of the
more
this
upon
pictu
and
those

mends her so impertinently, that with scarce straining, it might pass for a satire. For instance, he says, "She has as much sense and gratitude for the actions of friendship as so extreme a beauty will give her leave to entertain; and that although she began to be civil to people at first, she would rather show what she could do, than let her nature continue in it, and that she never considered merit in others but in proportion as they had any to her. That she affected particularity so much, that you might fear to be less valued by her for obliging her; that she had little religion, was passionate, could suffer no condition but plenty and glory, was fickle, and gay only out of contradiction because her physicians had told her she was inclined to melancholy"—with a heap of such nonsense—in short, I believe, no proud beauty was ever so well flattered to her own contentment. Mr. Garrard, master of the charter-house, a man of more sense and more plain sense than Matthews, has drawn this Lady's character in fewer words, and upon the whole not very unlike Sir Toby's picture; "My Lady Carlisle will be respected and observed by her superiors, be feared by those that will make themselves her equals,
and

and will not suffer herself to be beloved but of those that are her servants." * Sir Toby Matthews's title to a place in this work depends singly upon a letter from the Duchess of Buckingham to the Duke, † in which she tells him she had not yet seen the picture which Toby Matthews had drawn of the Infanta and sent over. Vertue adds that he had some small skill in limning; otherwise I should have concluded, that he had only drawn the Infanta's portrait in the same fantastic colours which he had employed on Lady Carlisle. ‡ However as it is not fo-

* *Strafford papers*, vol. i. p. 363.

† R. Symondes says, Mr. Gage, Sir Thoby Matthews, Mr. Fl—ill were buyers of pictures for the Duke of Buckingham.

‡ That I guessed right, and that the portrait of the Infanta was only a description of her person, is evident from a letter written to K. James by Prince Charles and the Duke of Buckingham from Spain, in which they tell him that "Pretty little Toby Matthews comes to intreat us to deliver *this letter* to your Majesty, which is, as he calls it, a picture of the Infanta's, drawn in black and white. We pray you let none laugh at it but yourself and honest Kate (the Duchess of Bucks.) He thinks he has hit the nail of the head, but you will find it the foolishhest thing that ever you saw."

V. *Miscell. State-papers*, published by Lord Hardwicke 1778. vol. ii. p. 423.

d but
Toby
k de-
chefs
h she
ecture
e In-
at he
other-
e had
same
ed on
ot fo-

Mat-
or the

of the
evident
les and
h they
mes to
which
awn in
h at it
lucks.)
ut you
,"
Hard-
reign

reign
as ma
the se
Vertu
fires t
life in
not y
the K
painte

Si

often r
collect
painted
of Tar
Another
to him
pied in
lack.
at Whi
domest

• Page

159.
† He v
therine e
of Sir Ro
mer Earl
Cleveland

reign to the design of this work to throw in as many lights as possible on the manners of the several ages, I did not unwillingly adopt Vertue's mistake, if it is one. Whoever desires to know more of this person, will find his life in the *Athenae Oxonienses*. But I have not yet done with these motley characters; the King's taste made his court affect to be painters and virtuosi; among these was

Sir JAMES PALMER,

often mentioned in the catalogue of the royal collection; in which he sold, gave and painted pictures. Of the latter was a * piece of Tarquin and Lucretia copied from Titian. Another, the feast of Bacchus, was delivered to him by the King's own hands, to be copied in tapestry at the manufacture in Mort-lack. He had lodgings in the tennis-court at Whitehall, and is often mentioned as a domestic servant. † He was the person sent

* Page 52. for the others see p. 10. 53. 84. 115. 137. 159.

† He was chancellor of the garter, and married Katherine eldest daughter of William Lord Powys, widow of Sir Robert Vaughan, and was father of Roger Palmer Earl of Castlemain, husband of the Duchess of Cleveland.

to Richard Atkyns for the picture in which the King distinguished two different painters; and Mr. Garrard in a letter to Lord Strafford dated Jan. 9. 1633, says, "I had almost forgot to tell your Lordship that the diceing-night the King carried away in James Palmer's hat 1850 pieces. The Queen was his half and brought him that good luck; she shared presently 900." In Stone's accounts, from which I have given some extracts above, is mention of a monument for Palmer's wife. If these men add no great ornament to our list, it will at least be honoured by our next; the Hogarth of poetry was a painter too; I mean,

SAMUEL BUTLER

the author of *Hudibras*. In his life prefixed to his works we are told, "That for his diversion he practiced music and painting. I have seen, adds the writer, some pictures said to be of his drawing which remained † in that family (of Mr. Jefferys) which I mention not for the excellency of them, but

† Several are actually extant in the possession of a person in Worcestershire.

which
pain-
Lord
I had
at the
James
n was
luck;
's ac-
ne ex-
ent for
great
be ho-
poetry

E R

prefixed
his di-
ing. I
pictures
remained
which I
em, but

tion of a

to fat
to tha
terwar
Coop
his tir

F

was a
we ha
he ar
tioned
the p
Rosto
tian I
lence
search
that
Italy
at Ro
tifull
shone
Sir H
ther
He a
but n
by K
flanc
V

to satisfy the reader of his early inclinations to that noble art; for which also he was afterwards entirely beloved by Mr. Samuel Cooper, one of the most eminent painters of his time."

FRANCIS CLEYN

was a painter in a different style from any we had seen here; for which reason, though he arrived earlier than many I have mentioned, I reserved him 'till I had dispatched the performers in oil. He was born at Rostock and retained in the service of Christian IV. King of Denmark, but the excellence of his genius prompted him to the search of better models than he found in that northern climate. He travelled to Italy and stayed there four years; it was at Rome, I suppose, he learned those beautiful grotesques, in which he afterwards shone. At Venice he became known to Sir Henry Wotton, and Sir Robert Anstruther recommended him to Prince Charles. He arrived while the Prince was in Spain, but notwithstanding was graciously received by King James, who mentions that circumstance in a Latin letter that he wrote to the

VOL. II. P King

King of Denmark, desiring leave to detain Cleyn in England, though with a permission to return first to Copenhagen and finish a work he had begun there, and promising to pay the expence of his journey. The letter is preserved by Fuller. † The request was granted, and Cleyn returned to London at the end of the summer. The King had just then given two thousand pounds towards Sir Francis Crane's new manufacture of tapestry at Mortlack. They had worked only after old patterns; Cleyn was placed there, and gave designs both in history and grotesque, which carried those works to singular perfection. It appears by King Charles's catalogue that five of the cartoons were sent thither to be copied by him in tapestry. His pension is recorded by Rymer. * "Know yee that we do give and graunt unto Francis Cleyne a certain annuitie of one hundred pounds by the year during his natural life." He enjoyed this salary 'till the civil war; and was in such favour with the King and in such reputation, that on a small drawing of him in Indian ink about six inches square, which

† In his *Worthies of Surrey*, p. 77.

* Vol. xviii. p. 112.

tain
mission
with a
ing to
letter
t was
on at
d just
wards
re of
orked
laced
y and
s to
King
toons
m in
Ry-
e and
a an-
year
this
such
puta-
m in
which

ertue

Vert
tore
e m
Brita
solely
house
and
and l
ed a
histor
outfio
fresco
park
at P
rough
is stil
by his
grotes
chimn
of Pa
gilt, v
to the
his de
A lett
Straff
Hanw

Vertue saw, he is called, Il famosissimo pittore Francesco Cleyn, miracolo del secolo, e molto stimato del re Carlo della gran Britania, 1646." Cleyn was not employed solely in the works at Mortlack; he had a house near the church in Covent-garden, and did several other things for the King and Nobility. At Somerset-house he painted a cieling of a room near the gallery with histories and compartments in gold. The outside of Wimbledon-house he painted in fresco. Bolsover in Nottinghamshire, Stonepark in Northamptonshire, and Carew-house at Parson's-green (since Lord Peterborough's) were ornamented by him. There is still extant a beautifull chamber adorned by him at Holland-house, with a cieling in grotesque, and small compartments on the chimnies, in the style and not unworthy, of Parmegiano. Two chairs, carved and gilt, with large shells for backs, belonging to the same room, were undoubtedly from his designs; and are evidences of his taste. A letter † from Lord Cottington to Lord Strafford, describing the former's house at Hanworth, mentions Cleyn, though not by

† Strafford papers.

name. "There is a certain large low room made under the building with a fountain in it, and other rare devises, and the open gallery is all painted by the hand of a second Titian. Aug. 1629." In King Charles's catalogue is mention of four patterns for the great seal, drawings † on blue paper by Cleyn. He made designs for various artists; particularly for several of Hollar's plates to Virgil and Aesop: for these he received fifty shillings a piece. There are two small books of foliages from his drawings; one containing six small slips with animals in grotesque; the other, in five slips, of the senses; and the initial letters of his name E. C. inv. 1646. And two books for carvers, goldsmiths, &c. containing 25 plates. It is however uncertain whether these and a few other plates of the same kind are not by his son, who had the same christian name, and imitated his father's manner. Such is a title-page to *Lacrymae Musarum*, elegies on the Lord Hastings, who died in 1650, the day before he was to have been married. Also, seven plates of the liberal arts, about four or five inches square, pret-

† I am informed that some drawings by Cleyn are in the possession of the Earl of Moray in Scotland.

I.

room
tain in
n gal-
econd
s's ca-
or the
er by
rtists;
ates to
ceived
small
; one
als in
of the
name
car-
lates.
and a
e not
ristian
anner.
arum,
ed in
been
liberal
pret-
are in
tily

[Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

tilly d
print
Evely
of tw
ters i
the re
had t
died a
tober
two c
had
Lond
a min
so we
Richa
letter
Penel
plates
Stent
plates
Cleyn
fon ;

† A
with ch
§ T
Dee's

tily designed and neatly etched. On a small print of the father, etched by the son, Mr. Evelyn wrote, "A most pious man, father of two sons, who were incomparable painters in miniature; all died in London." By the register of Mortlack it appears that he had three sons; Francis born in 1625, who died and was buried at Covent-garden October 21, 1650. Charles and John; and two daughters, Sarah and Magdalen. He had another daughter, probably born in London, and called Penelope. Vertue saw a miniature, like Cooper's manner, but not so well, of Dorothea, youngest daughter of Richard Cromwell, act. 4, 1668, with these letters, P. C. which he thought signified Penelope Cleyn. † In the catalogue of plates and prints exhibited to sale by Peter Stent 1662, was a book of grotesques in ten plates; Francis Cleyn inv. et sculpsit. § Cleyn besides his own sons, instructed Dobson; and died himself about 1658. Mr.

† At Burleigh is a head of Cecil Lord Roos, 1677, with the same letters.

§ There is a plate with six heads prefixed to Dr. Dee's book printed in 1659, with Fran. Cleyn invent.

English || a painter who died at Mortlack in 1718 had a picture of Cleyn and his wife and several of his designs for tapestries, all which came to Mr. Crawley of *Hempsted* Hertfordshire. Richard Symonds in one of his pocket-books mentions another piece of Cleyn and his family by candle-light, and a copy by the son of a sacrifice from Raphael, which was in the royal collection, and a drawing on coloured paper. At Kensington I have lately found a picture which I do not doubt is of Cleyn's hand. It represents Christ and Mary in a chamber, the walls and windows of which are painted in grotesque. Different rooms are seen through the doors, in one I suppose is Martha employed in the business of the family. There is merit in this piece, particularly in the perspective and grotesques, the latter of which, and the figures in the manner of the Venetian school, make me not hesitate to ascribe it to this master.

|| He etched a small print from Titian, Christ and the two Disciples at Emaus.

JOHN

JOHN HOSKINS.

For the life of this valuable master I find fewer * materials, than of almost any man in the list who arrived to so much excellence. Vertue knew no more of him than what was contained in Graham's English School, where we are only told "that he was bred a face-painter in oil, but afterwards taking to miniature, far exceeded what he did before; that he drew King Charles, his Queen and most of the court, and had two considerable disciples, Alexander and Samuel Cooper, the latter of whom became much the more eminent limner." Hoskins, though surpassed by his scholar, the younger Cooper, was a very good painter; there is great truth and nature in his heads; but the carnations are too bricky, and want a degradation and variety of tints. I have a head of serjeant Maynard by him, boldly painted and in a manly style, though not without these faults; and another good one of Lord Falkland, more descriptive of his patriot melancholy than the common prints; it was

* There is not even a portrait of him extant.

in the collection of Dr. Meade. * There is indeed one † work of Hoskins that may be called perfect; it is a head of a man, rather young, in the gown of a master of arts, and a red fatten wastecoat. The clearness of the colouring is equal to either Oliver; the dishevelled hair touched with exquisite freedom. It is in the possession of Mr. Fanshaw, but not known whose portrait. Vertue mentions a son of Hoskins of the same name, and says, that this mark **HH** distinguishes the works of the father from those of the son, which have **I. H.** simply. I meet with no other hint of a son of that name except in Sanderson, who barely names him. ‡ One Peter Hoskins is entered into the register of Covent-garden as buried July 1, 1681. Hoskins the father was buried in that church Feb. 22, 1664. In

* At Burleigh is a portrait of David Cecil, son of John 4th. Earl of Exeter by Frances, daughter of the Earl of Rutland; it is dated 1644; and another of Sir Edward Cecil, afterwards Viscount Wimbledon.

† Since the first edition of this book I have seen another at Burleigh, scarce inferior. It is the profile of a boy, in brown, holding in one hand a play-thing like castanets. It is admirably natural.

‡ Page 20. In the same place he speaks in the like transient manner of a son of Hilliard.

the

It was sold to M^r W. for £18. 7. 6.

the 1
tioned
great
Sir Be
file, w
kins h
is a co

A L

was n
ther
given
in wa
paint
as po
After
reside
last e
tina.

A

a pa
not f
Itali
such
fente

||
•

the || catalogue of King Charles are mentioned two drawings by Hoskins for the great seal. Colonel Sothby has a head of Sir Benjamin Rudyard by him, and a profile, which Vertue thought might be Hoskins himself. Prefixed to Coryat's Crudities is a copy of verses with his name to them.

ALEXANDER COOPER

was nephew of Hoskins, and with his brother Samuel, of whom an account will be given in the ensuing volume, was instructed in water-colours by their uncle. Alexander painted landscapes in this manner as well as portraits. At Burleigh is the Story of Aëteon and Diana by him. He went abroad, resided some time at Amsterdam, and at last entered into the service of Queen Christina.

ANNE CARLISLE,

a paintress, admired for her copies (it is not said whether in oil or miniature) from Italian masters. Graham * says, she was in such favour with King Charles, that he presented her and Vandyck with as much ul-

|| Page 75.

* English School.

ultramarine at one time as cost him above five hundred pounds. If her share was near equal, I should suppose she painted in oil. It would be a very long time before the worth of 200*l.* in ultramarine could be employed in miniatures. Vertue mentions her teaching a lady to paint, whose picture she drew standing behind her own; herself was sitting with a book of drawings in her lap; and he adds, that many pieces painted by her were in the possession of a widow Lady Cotterel. Mrs. Carlisle died about 1680.

JOHN PETITOT

was patronized by the two monarchs, who of late years have given the noblest encouragement to artists, Charles I. and Louis XIV. He deserved their protection as a genius, and has never been equalled in enamel. Zincke alone has once or twice, and but once or twice, produced works that might stand in competition with any single performance of Petitot.

The latter was born at Geneva in 1607; his father, a sculptor and architect, having passed part of his life in Italy, had retired to that city. The son was designed for a jewel-

1.

above
as near
in oil.
ore the
uld be
entions
picture
her self
in her
painted
widow
about

T
is, who
encou-
is XIV.
genius,
enamel.
nd but
t might
le per-
1607;
having
etired to
a jewel-
ler,

ler, a
of en
that
broth
woul
carry
both
knew
attem
the h
peric
In
two
the tr
as en
quen
but i
tunat
brand
selves
cian
muni
cipal
in en
vitrif
M
who
in W

ler, and having frequent occasion to make use of enamel, he attained such a tone of colour, that Bordier, who afterwards became his brother-in-law, conceived, that if Petitot would apply himself to portrait, he might carry the art to great perfection. Though both wanted several colours, which they knew not how to prepare for the fire, their attempts had great success. Petitot executed the heads and hands, Bordier, the hair, draperies and grounds.

In this intercourse of social labour, the two friends set out for Italy. As painters, the treasures of the art were open to them; as enamellers, they improved too by frequenting the best chymists of that country; but it was in England that they were so fortunate as to learn the choicest secrets in the branch to which they had devoted themselves. Sir Theodore Mayern, first physician to Charles, and a great chymist, communicated to them the process of the principal colours which ought to be employed in enamel, and which surpassed the famous vitrifications of Venice and Limoges.

Mayern introduced Petitot to the King, who knighted and gave him an apartment in Whitehall. The French author of the
Abregè

Abregè de la Vie des plus fameux Peintres, whom I copy, and am sorry to criticize while I am indebted to him, says, that Vandyck seeing some designs of Petitot at the King's goldsmith's, and informing himself of the author, advised him to quit the profession of jeweller, and apply himself to painting portraits in enamel. But the biographer had told us that that step was already taken; and surely had not been abandoned during a long stay in Italy. What the same writer adds, that Vandyck gave him instructions, when Petitot copied the works of that master, and that his copies from Vandyck are his best performances, is much more agreeable to probability and fact. The magnificent whole length of Rachel de Rouvigny Countess of Southampton, in the collection of the Duke of Devonshire, is painted from the original in oil by Vandyck, in the possession of Lord Hardwicke, and is indubitably the most capital work in enamel in the world; it is nine inches three quarters high, by five inches and three quarters wide; and though the enamel is not perfect in some trifling parts, the execution is the boldest and the colouring the most rich and beautifull that can be imagined.

in-
ize
an-
the
self
pro-
f to
bio-
s al-
ban-
What
him
orks
Van-
much
The
l de
n, in
shire,
Van-
lard-
capital
ne in-
es and
namel
e exe-
ng the
nagin-
ed,

P

ed. It
of the
hand;
1640;
ter the
lection
armour
person
seen of
land h
ham, c
Charle
Lady M
dren, v
a fine h
he pro
seen by
York,
and I
and ca
of Or
small,
anothe
few m
ed in
which

• It is
his fami

ed. It is dated 1642. His Grace has a head of the Duke of Buckingham by the same hand; with the painter's name and the date 1640; consequently a copy performed * after the Duke's death. In the same collection is a portrait of a middle-aged man in armour, inclosed in a case of tortoiseshell, the person unknown, but inferior to none I have seen of this master. The Duchess of Portland has another of the Duke of Buckingham, exactly the same as the preceding; Charles the first and his Queen, and the Lady Morton, governess of the royal children, who is celebrated by Waller. I have a fine head of Charles I, in armour, for which he probably sat, as it is not like any I have seen by Vandyck; James II. when Duke of York, freely painted, though highly finished, and I suppose done in France; a very large and capital one of his sister Henrietta Duchess of Orleans, exquisitely laboured; a very small, but fine head of Anne of Austria; another of Madame de Montespan; and a few more of less note, but all of them touched in that minute and delicate style, into which he afterwards fell in France, and

* It is evidently copied from the Duke's portrait in his family-piece by Honthorst at Kensington.

which,

238 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

which, though more laboured, has less merit in richness of tints, than his English works. Vanderdort mentions a carving by Petitot from Titian's Lucretia, in which way I find no other account of his attempts, though, as his father was a sculptor, he probably had given his son some instructions.

The tragic death of his royal protector was a dreadful stroke, says his biographer, to Petitot, who attended the exiled family to Paris. I question, as so few English portraits appear by his hand, and none that I know later than 1642, whether the Civil War did not early drive him back to France; but Bordier undoubtedly remained here some time longer, having been employed by the parliament to paint a memorial of the battle of Naseby, which they presented to Fairfax their victorious general. This singular curiosity is now in my possession, purchased from the Museum of Thoresby, who * bought it, with other rarities, from the executors of Fairfax. It consists of two round plates each

* I have the receipt of the executors of Fairfax to Thoresby, who paid 185*l.* for his purchases. He has, at the end of his *Ducatus Leodlensis*, in the account of his own Museum, given a more minute description of these enamels.

r.

s merit
works.
Petitor
I find
ugh, as
ly had
otector
rapher,
nily to
raits
know
ar did
; but
some
by the
battle
Fairfax
curio-
d from
ght it,
ors of
s each
airfax to
He has,
ount of
tion of
but

[Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.]

187. *Portrait in the Ridge of 1861*

which, though often improved, has been
the result of this, with his English
Vanderbilt mentions a carving by Paul
from Thomas's Library, in which, says
the artist, a study of 1861, though
the subject was a portrait, he probably
gave to the face the expression

The tragic spirit of his work
was a dreadful look, says the
of Porter, who showed the great face
of the. I question, as to the English
artist, as to his work, and says that
said that that whether the Civil War
it only drove them back to the
brother undoubtedly recognized the
and images, having been captured in
which are as plain a memorial of the
of Nature, which they preferred to
their victorious general. The English
art is now in possession, and said
the history of the day, who "though
with other names, have the character
of the. Remains of the round glass

which, for many of the reasons of the
English, who said that for his portrait. The
of the day of the English, in the
and the English, and the English, and the English

but an
nally
tom of
frequ
On the
bottom
Comm
Simon
these d
counte
other p
of Nati
self on
a dista
from V
ness of
great r
P. B. f
can, wi
alone, a
his fam
of his
abode
tor; a
when t
trot in
and loc
traits o

but an inch and half diameter, and originally served, I suppose, for the top and bottom of a watch, such enamelled plates being frequent to old watches instead of crystals. On the outside of that which I take for the bottom, is a representation of the House of Commons, as exhibited on their seals by Simon. Nothing can be more perfect than these diminutive figures; of many even the countenances are distinguishable. On the other piece, within, is delineated the battle of Naseby; on the outside is Fairfax himself on his chestnut horse, men engaging at a distance. The figure and horse are copied from Vandyck, but with a freedom, and richness of colouring, perhaps surpassing that great master. Under the horse, one reads P. B. fecit. This is the single work which can, with certainty be allotted to Bordier alone, and which demonstrates how unjustly his fame has been absorbed in the renown of his brother-in-law. Charles II. during his abode in France took great notice of Petitot; and introduced him to Louis, who, when the restoration happened, retained Petitot in his own service, gave him a pension, and lodged him in the Louvre. Small portraits of that monarch by this great enameller,

ler, are extremely common, and of the two Queens, his mother and wife.

In 1651 he married Margaret Cuper; the celebrated Drelincourt performed the ceremony at Charenton; for Petitot was a zealous protestant, and dreading the consequences of the revocation of the edict of Nantes in 1685, he begged permission of the King to retire to Geneva. Louis, who did not care to part with so favorite a painter, and who perhaps thought that an enameller's religion was not composed of sterner stuff, than the great Turenne's, eluded his demand; and at last being pressed with repeated memorials, sent Petitot to Fort-l'evêque, and Bossuet to convert him. The subtle apostle, who had woven such a texture of devotion and ambition, that the latter was scarce distinguishable from the former, had the mortification of not succeeding, and Petitot's chagrin bringing on a fever, he at last obtained his liberty, now almost arrived at the age of fourscore, which makes it probable that his conversion rather than his pencil had been the foundation of detaining him. He no sooner was free, than he escaped with his wife to Geneva in 1685. His children, who dreaded the King's wrath, remained

1.

the two
er; the
e cere-
a zeal-
confe-
dict of
n of the
ho did
painter;
neller's
r stuff,
his de-
repeat-
Veque,
subtle
ture of
er was
r, had
nd Pe-
at last
ved at
t pro-
n his
tain-
an he
1685;
wrath,
ained

200 *Portrait of the King of Charles*

He was extremely handsome, and his face was
like his mother's and wife's.

In 1661 he married Margaret, daughter of
James, Duke of Savoy, and sister of the
King of France. For Peter was
long a prisoner and died in
prison of the Revolution of 1688.

When in 1688 he begged permission
to go to Geneva, I think he
was sent to prison with his favorite, a painter
and who perhaps thought that the
King was not composed of better
materials than the King's.

When Peter was sent to prison, I think he
was sent to prison with his favorite, a painter
and who perhaps thought that the
King was not composed of better
materials than the King's.

When Peter was sent to prison, I think he
was sent to prison with his favorite, a painter
and who perhaps thought that the
King was not composed of better
materials than the King's.

When Peter was sent to prison, I think he
was sent to prison with his favorite, a painter
and who perhaps thought that the
King was not composed of better
materials than the King's.

When Peter was sent to prison, I think he
was sent to prison with his favorite, a painter
and who perhaps thought that the
King was not composed of better
materials than the King's.

7
remain
at his
Majesty
great
forgave
ing bu
but th
a bon-
deprec
suffere
and fa
vor to
titot d
thers,
Ret
man c
King
painte
traits
the m
ceede
with a
Queen
and h
this
d'ors,
So
that h
Vo

remained at Paris, and throwing themselves at his feet, implored his protection. His Majesty, says my author, received them with great goodness, and told them, he willingly forgave an old man, who had a whim of being buried with his fathers.—I do not doubt but this is given, and passed at the time, for a bon-mot—but a very flat witticism cannot depreciate the glory of a confessor, who has suffered imprisonment, resisted eloquence, and sacrificed the emoluments of court-favor to the uprightness of his conscience. Petitot did not wish to be buried with his fathers, but to die in their religion.

Returned to his country, the good old man continued his darling profession. The King and Queen of Poland desired to be painted by his hand, and sent their portraits to be copied by him in enamel, but the messenger finding him departed, proceeded to Geneva, where he executed them with all the vigour of his early pencil. The Queen was represented, sitting on a trophy, and holding the picture of the King. For this piece he received an hundred Louis d'ors.

So great was the concourse to visit him, that he was obliged to quit Geneva and re-

tire to Veray, a little town in the canton of Berne, where as he was painting his wife, an illness seized and carried him off in a day, in 1691, at the age of fourscore and four. He had had seventeen children; one of his daughters, a widow, was living in 1752. My portrait of Charles I. came from one of his sons, who was a major in our service, and who died Major-General at North Allerton in Yorkshire, aged 60, July 19, 1764. Of the rest, one only attached himself to his father's art and practiced in London, his father often sending him his works for models. This son painted in miniature too, and left descendants, who are settled at Dublin, from one of whom the Duchess of Portland has purchased a small, but exquisite head of their ancestor by himself.

It is idle to write a panegyric on the greatest man in any vocation. That rank dispenses with encomiums, as they are never wanted but where they may be contested. Petitot generally used plates of gold or silver, seldom copper. In the dawn of his reputation he received twenty guineas for a picture, which price he afterwards raised to forty. His custom was to have a painter to draw the likeness in oil, from which he

made

made his sketches, and then finished them from the life. Those of Louis he copied from the best pictures of him, but generally obtained one or two sittings for the completion. His biographer says, that he often added * hands to his portraits ; I have seen but one such, the whole length of Lady Southampton ; and that at Loretto there is of his work an incomparable picture of the Virgin. M. d'Heneri a collector at Paris possesses more than thirty of this great master's performances, particularly the portraits of Mesdames de la Valiere, Montespan, Fontanges, &c. Another has those of the famous Countess † d'Olonne, the Duchess of Bouillon, and other ladies of the court. Van Gunst engraved after Petitot the portrait of Chevreau.

* He specifies one at Paris of Michel L'asne, the engraver, a large oval with hands, of which one rests on his breast.

† At Mariette's sale I bought for a very large price another head of the same lady, as a Diana, a character to which she had no pretensions. It is one of the most capital of all Petitot's works, and is surrounded by a wreath of enamelled flowers in relief, executed by Giles Legare of Chaumont in Basligny, who was excellent in such works, and this, as Mariette said, was his chef d'œuvre.

Of Bordier, we have no fuller account than this incidental mention of him; yet I have shown that his is no trifling claim to a principal place among those artists whose works we have most reason to boast. I wish this clue may lead to farther discoveries concerning him!

I come now to other artists in the reign of Charles; and first of statuaries.

ANDREW KEARNE

a German, was brother-in-law of Nicholas Stone the elder, for whom he worked. Kearne too carved many statues for Sir Justinian Isham, at his house near Northampton. At Somerset-stairs he carved the River-god which answered to the Nile, made by Stone, and a lionsess on the water-gate of York-stairs. For the Countess of Mulgrave a Venus and Apollo of Portland stone, six feet high, for each of which he had seven pounds. He died in England, and left a son that was alive since 1700.

JOHN SCHURMAN

born at Embden, was another of Stone's workmen, and afterwards set up for himself.

ount
et I
to a
hose
with
eries

aign

holas

arked.

r Sir

orth-

l the

made

ate of

Mul-

stone,

had

, and

N

tone's

him-

self.

Edward is the first of the name.

He was crowned in the year 1042, and made some improvements in the laws of the country. He was a great warrior, and his reign was marked by many battles. He was also a great builder, and he founded many churches and castles. He was a very good king, and his subjects loved him very much.

EDWARD PLACER

Edward Placer was a very famous man. He was a great warrior, and he was also a great builder. He was a very good king, and his subjects loved him very much. He was a very famous man, and he was also a great warrior. He was a very good king, and his subjects loved him very much.

self.
 kery
 Sir J
 tue
 wick
 pour
 glaz
 Belh
 mon
 vers
 gent
 pour

father
thou
the n
uary
Chan
perio
scape
part
and
the

church
† J

self. He was employed by Sir John Baskerville; made two shepherds sitting for Sir John Davers of Chelsea; a marble statue of Sir T. Lucy, for his tomb in Warwickshire, for which he was paid eighteen pounds, and fifty shillings for polishing and glazing; the same for a statue on * Lord Belhaven's tomb; a little boy on the same monument; two sphinxes for Sir John Davers; and Hercules and Antaeus for that gentleman's garden, at the rate of sixteen pounds.

EDWARD PIERCE

father and son, are mentioned here together, though the father was a painter chiefly in the reign of the first Charles, the son a statuary who worked mostly under the second Charles, but each may be allotted to either period. The father painted history, landscape † and architecture; but the greater part of his works consisting of altar-pieces and cielings of churches were destroyed in the fire of London. One of his cieling*

* This tomb of Douglas Lord Belhaven is in the church of the abbey of Holyrood-house.

† James II. had one of his hand, See the catalogue.

246 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

was in the church of Covent-garden. For some time he worked under Vandyck, and several of his performances are at the Duke of Rutland's at Belvoir. A book of freeze-work in eight leaves, etched in 1640, was I suppose by the hand of the father; as to him must be referred an entry in an office-book, where he is mentioned for painting and gilding frames of pictures at Somerset-house at two shillings the foot, Feb. 17, 1636. He also agrees to paint and gild the chimney-piece in the cross-gallery there for eight pounds. Dobson drew his picture. He died a few years after the restoration and was buried at Stamford. He had three sons, who all, says Graham, * became famous in their different ways. One was John Pierce, a painter; of the third, I find no account of his profession; the other was Edward the statuary and architect. He made the statues of Sir Thomas Gresham, of Edward III. at the Royal-exchange, and of Sir William Walworth at Fishmonger's-hall; a marble bust of Thomas Evans, master of, and a great benefactor to, the company of painters in 1687: The bust is in their hall: a model of the head of

* English School,

Milton,

Painters in the Reign of Charles I.

Milton, which Verelstede has, the last, either Christopher Wren in the picture-gallery of Oxford, and a bust at Downport 164-165, and a monument in 1714. His mark appeared on Christopher in many of his drawings, and on the church of St. Clement under the direction. Edward Pierce also carved the four dragons on the monument, at 100 pounds each. The whole cost of that column, exclusive of the dragons, and of the pedestal which is not mentioned in the account, appears by the Survey of Works. Leighton and others, as well as William of Wood. A rich vase at Hampton Court is another of the works of Pierce. He lived and died in his house the corner of Salisbury Street in the Strand, and was buried at St. Mary's le Strand, in 1697.

HUBERT LE SOEUR.

One of the few we have had that may be called a classic artist, was a Bretonman, and a disciple of Jans of Bologna. He arrived in England as early as 1630, and by the end of his works that remain, we may judge

I have been told that the appearance of the French artist was in 1630, but I am not certain of it.

For
and
Duke
eeze-
was l
o him
book,
gild-
use at
e also
piece
unds.
a few
ied at
, says
ferent
r i of
rofes-
y and
Tho-
oyal-
orth at
Tho-
factor
The
ead of
Milton,

146 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

was in the church of Covent-garden. For
 some time he worked under Vandyck, and
 several of his performances are at the Duke
 of Portland's at Belvoir. A book of drawings
 were in right heaven, enriched in many
 and gifts by the hand of the father; as to his
 style, he inferred an entry in an office book,
 where he is mentioned for painting and
 hanging of pictures at Somerset-house
 two-hundred the last. Feb. 17, 1645. He
 agreed to paint and gild the chimney-piece
 in the civil-gallery there for eight pounds.
 He then drew his picture. He died 1651
 after the restoration, and was buried at
 Stamford. He had three sons, the eldest
 Graham, who became famous in later days
 as a painter. One was John Pierce, a painter
 of the mind. I had no account of the third
 son, the other was Edward the younger
 and famous. He made the figure of Sir
 John, the figure of Edward III. at the
 tournament, and of Sir William Wallace
 Fitz-Orringer's hall, a marble bust of
 Sir Francis, master of the mint, and a great number
 in the company of painters in 1647. He
 lived in his hall - a model of the house

• Eagle 2001

Mil
 Chri
 Oxfo
 aucti
 Chri
 built
 direc
 four
 poun
 lum
 basre
 coun
 Leyl
 8000
 anot
 and
 stree
 Mar

H
 one
 calle
 disci
 at le
 two

• I
 of Le

Milton, which Vertue had, the bust of Sir Christopher Wren in the picture-gallery at Oxford, and a bust of Cromwell sold at an auction in 1714. He much assisted Sir Christopher in many of his designs, and built the church of St. Clement under his direction. Edward Pierce too carved the four dragons on the monument, at fifty pounds each. The whole cost of that column, exclusive of the dragons, and of the basrelief which is not mentioned in the account, appears by the survey of Hooke, Leybourn and others, to have amounted to 8000*l*. A rich vase at Hampton-court is another of the works of Pierce. He lived and died at his house the corner of Surrey-street in the Strand, and was buried at St. Mary's le Savoy, in 1698.

HUBERT LE SOEUR,

one of the few we have had that may be called a classic artist, was a Frenchman, and disciple of John of Boulogne. He arrived at least as early as 1630, and by the only * two of his works that remain, we may judge

* I have been told that the monument of the Duchess of Lenox was Le Socur's, but I am not certain of it.

of the value of those that are lost or destroyed. Of the latter were a † bust of Charles I. in brass, with a helmet surmounted by a dragon à la Romaine, three feet high, on a black pedestal: The fountain at Somerset-house with several statues; and six ‡ brazen statues at St. James's. Of those extant are, the statue in brass of William Earl of Pembroke in the picture-gallery at Oxford, given by the grand-father of the present Earl; and the noble equestrian figure of King Charles at Charing-cross, in which the commanding grace of the figure and exquisite form of the horse are striking to the most unpracticed eye. This piece was cast in 1633 in a spot of ground near the church of Covent-garden, and not being erected before the commencement of the civil war, it was sold by the parliament to John Rivet a brazier living at the dial near Holbourn-conduit, with strict orders to break it in pieces. But the man produced some fragments of old brass, and concealed

† Vanderdort's catalogue, p. 180. I believe this very bust is now in the collection of Mr. Hoare at Stourhead; I had not seen it when the first edition of this work was published.

‡ Peacham.

or de-
st of
mount-
e feet
ain at
d fixt
se ex-
n Earl
t Os-
e pre-
figure
which
re and
ing to
ce was
ar the
being
of the
ent to
e dial
ders to
duced
ncealed

this very
t Stour-
n of this

the

the sta
restor
expen
who
and
set up
pence
order
Duke
Mr. C
Isaac
Grea
in th

I
carve
Som
And
tues
into
were
to th
nera

2
live
carv

the statue and horse under ground 'till the restoration. They had been made at the expence of the family of Howard-Arundel, who have still receipts to show by whom and for whom they were cast. They were set up in their present situation at the expence of the crown, about 1678, by an order from the Earl of Danby, afterwards Duke of Leeds. The pedestal was made by Mr. Grinlin Gibbons. Le Soeur had a son Isaac who was buried Nov. 29, 1630, at Great St. Bartholomew's. The father lived in the close.

E N O C H W Y A T

carved two figures on the water stairs of Somerset-house, and a statue of Jupiter. And he altered and covered the King's statues, which during the troubles were thrust into Whitehall-garden, and which, it seems, were too heathenishly naked to be exposed to the inflammable eyes of that devout generation.

Z A C H A R Y T A Y L O R

lived near Smithfield, was a surveyor and carver to the King, as he is called in a
book

book belonging to the board of works in 1631. In 1637 he is mentioned for carving the frames of the pictures in the cross-gallery at Somerset-house at two shillings and two-pence per foot. He carved some things too at * Wilton. Mr. Davis of the Tennis-court at Whitehall had a good portrait of Taylor with a compass and square in his hands.

JOHN OSBORN

was another carver of that time : Lord Oxford had a large head in relieve on tortoise-shell of Frederic Henry Prince of Orange; and these words, Joh. Osborn, Angl. Amstelod. fecit, 1626.

MARTIN JOHNSON

was a celebrated engraver of seals, and lived at the same time with Thomas and Abraham Simon, the medallists. He was a rival of the former, who used puncheons for his graving, which Johnson never did, calling Simon a puncher, not a graver.

* One Bowden, a captain of the trained-bands, was another carver at Wilton, I believe, at the same time with Taylor.

Johnson

152 *Engraving in the Reign of Charles II*

back belonging to the board of works in 1571. In 1635 he is mentioned for engraving the frames of the pictures in the north gallery at Somerset-house at two shillings and two pence per foot. He carved the range too at W. Wilson. Mr. Davis of Tennis-court at Whitehall had a good portrait of Taylor with a compass and square in his hands. 17. 11. 17. 17.

JOHN OSBORN

was another carver of that time. Lord Oxford had a large head in relief on the side of Prince Henry Prince of Orange and Duke of Gloucester. John Osborn, Angl. 1634. 1635. 1636.

MARTIN JOHNSON

was a celebrated engraver of heads and was at the same time with Thomas Johnson. He was the son of a carpenter, who was a member of the guild, which Johnson was a member of.

He was a member of the guild, which Johnson was a member of. He was a member of the guild, which Johnson was a member of.

Johnso
ture, f
Engla
with n
of col
died a
James

a seal-
to the
who f
pound
were c

CHI

As the
count
plate
ected
whose
Ashm

1 En
† St
• He
p. 136.
|| Or

Johnson besides painted landscapes from nature, selecting the most beautifull views of England, which he executed, it is said, † with much judgment, freedom and warmth of colouring. His works are scarce. He died about the beginning of the reign of James II.

G R E E N,

a seal-cutter, is only mentioned in a letter † to the Lord Treasurer from Lord Strafford, who says he had paid him one hundred pounds, for the seals of Ireland, but which were cut in England.

CHRISTIAN VAN VIANEN. *

As there was no art which Charles did not countenance, the chasers and embossers of plate were among the number of the protected at court. The chief was Vianen, whose works are greatly commended by Ashmole. || Several pieces of plate of his

1 English School.

† Strafford papers, June 9, 1633.

* He was of Nuremberg. See Wren's *Parentalia*, p. 136.

|| Order of the Garter, p. 492.

design were at Windsor, particularly two large gilt water-pots, which cost 235*l.* two candlesticks weighing 471 ounces; on the foot of one of them was chased Christ preaching on the mount; on the other, the parable of the lost sheep; and two covers for a bible and common-prayer book, weighing 233 ounces; the whole amounting to 3580 ounces, and costing 1564*l.* were in the year 1639, when the last parcels were delivered, presented as offerings by his majesty to the chapel of St. George. But in 1642 captain Foy broke open the treasury, and carried away all these valuable curiosities, as may be seen more at large in Dugdale. An agreement was made with the Earl-marshal, Sir Francis Windebank, and Sir Francis Crane, for plate to be wrought for the King at twelve shillings per ounce, and before the month of June 1637, he had finished nine pieces. Some of these I suppose were the above-mentioned: others were gilt, for Vianen complained that by the expence of the work, and the treble-gilding, he was a great loser, and desired to be considered. The designs themselves were thought so admirable, as to be preserved in the royal collection. King Charles had be-
sides

s I.

ly two
5 l. two
on the
preach-
the pa-
yers for
weigh-
ting to
were in
els were
his ma-
But in
reasury,
curio-
n Dug-
with the
nk, and
wrought
ounce,
he had
I sup-
ers were
the ex-
gilding,
l to be
es. were
erved is
had be-
sides

ides
Mercu
oval h
of Cha
letters
The D
pieces
Vianer
designo
ver wa
Somer
High A
Simon,
Exeter
sale of
name o
the ewe
I do no
King h
by Pau
wife me
print of
ed by J
; Vand
• lb. p
† lb. p
|| Mr. J
exhibiting
Perhaps t

sides four plates chased with the story of Mercury and Argus. † Mr. West has two oval heads in alto relievo six inches high of Charles and his Queen, with the initial letters of the workman's name, C. V. Lond. The Duke of Northumberland, besides other pieces of plate by him, has a salver by Van Vianen with huntings on the border, well designed, but coarsely executed. That salver was bequeathed to Charles Duke of Somerset by the widow of Earl Algernon High Admiral, whose seal, admirably cut by Simon, the Duke has also. The Earl of Exeter has a bason and ewer (bought at the sale of the same Duke of Somerset) with the name of C. Van Vianen 1632 at bottom of the ewer. There were others of the name, I do not know how related to him. The King had the portrait of a Venetian captain by Paul Vianen; and the offering † of the wise men by Octavian Vianen. There is a print of a head of Adam Van Vianen, painted by Jan. Van Aken, and etched by ‡ Paul

‡ Vanderdort's catal. p. 74.

• lb. p. 137.

† lb. p. 155.

‡ Mr. Pennant mentions a piece of embossed plate exhibiting the resurrection, inscribed P. V. 1605. Perhaps the father of these artists was named Paul, Vianen.

Vianen, above-mentioned. Christian Vianen had a very good disciple,

FRANCIS FANELLI,

a Florentine, who chiefly practiced casting in metal, and though inferior to Le Soeur, was an artist that did credit to the King's taste. Vanderdort mentions in the royal collection a little figure of a Cupid sitting on a horse running, by Fanelli, and calls him *the one-eyed Italian*. The figures of Charles I. and his Queen in niches in the quadrangle of St. John's college Oxford were cast by him, and are well designed. They were the gift of Archbishop Laud, and were buried for security in the civil war. William Duke of Newcastle was a patron of Fanelli, and bought many of his works, still at Welbeck; particularly a head in brass of Prince Charles 1640; with the founder's name behind the pedestal, Fr. Fanellius, Florentinus, sculptor magn. Brit. regis. And several figures in small brass; as, St. George with the dragon dead; another combating the dragon; two horses grazing; four others in different attitudes; a Cupid and a turk, each on horse-back, and a centaur with a woman. By the

I.

Vianen

I,

casting
Soeur,
King's
royal
ing on
s him
rles I.
rangle
ast by
re the
buried
Duke
, and
beck;
harles
d the
ulptor
res in
ragon
two
t atti-
norfe-
By the
same

same h
the th
a head
bury,
Earl o
Lady
Behind
point-
pressed
orem
ligio."
from
Fanell
archite
Gifts o
The o
lished
ed, as
was ab
a scho
ing in

T H

is men
of five
stories

same hand, or Le Soeur's, are, I conclude, the three following curious busts, in bronze; a head of Edward Lord Herbert of Chirbury, the Author, in the possession of the Earl of Powis; and two different of the Lady Venetia Digby, wife of Sir Kenelm. Behind the best of them, on which the point-lace of her handkerchief is well expressed, is written this tender line, "Uxorem vivam amare voluptas, defunctam religio." One of these was probably saved from her monument. See before p. 160. Fanelli published two books of designs of architecture, fountains, vases, &c. One consists of fourteen plates in folio, no date. The other in twenty-one leaves was published by Van Merle at Paris 1661, engraved, as Vertue thought, by Faithorne, who was about that time in France. Fanelli had a scholar, called John Bank, who was living in 1713.

THEODORE ROGIER

is mentioned by Vanderdort, * as the chaser of five square plates of silver with poetic stories in the King's collection; and he

* Page 73, 74.

made

256 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

made an ewer from a design of Rubens, mentioned in the life of that painter. He must not be confounded with William Rogers an Englishman, who engraved the title-page to John Linschoten's collection of voyages to the East Indies.

I shall now set down what little I have to say of the medallists of King Charles. Briot has been mentioned under the preceding reign: He and T. Simon, his disciple, possessed the royal favour 'till the beginning of the troubles, when Simon falling off to the parliament, † a new medallist was employed on the few works executed for the King during the remainder of his life; his name was

THOMAS RAWLINS.

The first work by which he was known to the public was of a nature very foreign from

† I have already referred the reader to Vertue's account of the two Simons and their works, which he intended as a part of this history of the arts, which is too long to transcribe here, and which would be mangled by an abridgment. Abraham Simon, one of the brothers, a man of a very singular character, had fancied that the Queen of Sweden was in love with him, and at last had an ambition of being a bishop.

bens,
He
Ro-
title-
on of

have
Charles.
pre-
is dif-
he be-
falling
dallist
ecuted
of his

S.

own to
n from

ue's ac-
which he
which is
ould be
, one of
ter, had
ith him,

his

his profession; in 1640 he wrote a play called *The Rebellion*, * and afterwards a Comedy, called *Tom Effence*. † He was appointed engraver to the mint, now become ambulatory, by patent in 1648; having in the preceding year while the King was at Oxford struck a medal on the action of Keinton-field. Under the date on the reverse is the letter R. sideways. ‡ The next year he struck another, after many offers of peace had been made by the King and been rejected; on the reverse are a sword and a branch of laurel; the legend, in *utrumque paratus*. The letter R. under the bust of the King. In 1644 he made a large oval medal, stamped in silver, with the effigies of a man holding a coin in his hand, and this inscription, *Guliel. Parkhurst Eq. aurat. custos Camb. et monet. totius Angliae 1623. Oxon. 1644. R. sculpsit*.

* See Langbaine, p. 117. Subjoined to a book called *Goodfriday*, being meditations on that day, printed in 1648, is a collection of poems called *Calanthe*; by T. R. who by the presentation-book Mr. Oldys found was our Thomas Rawlins.

† V. notes to Dryden's poems published in 4 volumes 1760. p. lxxxii. vol. I.

‡ Evelyn, p. iii, No. 32.

I take for granted this Mr. Parkhurst had been either a patron or relation of Rawlins, or one cannot conceive why he should have gone back twenty-one years to commemorate an obscure person, so little connected with the singular events of the period when it was struck. This medal was in the collection of Sir Hans Sloane, and is now in the museum, as was and is, an oval piece of gold of Charles II. the reverse a ship; better workmanship than the preceding. There is but one piece more certainly known for his, a cast in lead, thus inscribed, Rob. Bolles de Scampton in com. Lincol. Baronet; under the shoulder T. Rawlins F. 1665. There might be and probably were other works of his hand, to which in prudence he did not set his name. Such is the bold medallion of Archbishop Laud, struck in 1644. He was employed by the crown 'till 1670, when he died. There is a print of his wife, with this inscription; Dorothea Narbona uxor D. Thomae Rawlins supremi sculptoris sigilli Carol. I. et Carol. II. D. G. magn. Brit. Franc. et Hiber. regum. In Fleckno's works published in 1653 is "A poem on
that

had
Raw-
should
com-
con-
pe-
il was
and is
s, an
reverse
pre-
cer-
thus
com.
er T.
e and
nd, to
name.
bishop
ployed
died.
h this
or D.
figilli
Brit.
ckno's
em on
that

that
and

JC

was

pear

land

Eng

colle

med

baro

cast

Nor

And

2.50

2. 000

fin,

ton 4

ingly

daug

rich

The

wed

father

tres

vol

T

11

that excellent cymelift or sculptor in gold and precious stones, &c. Tho. Rawlins."

JOHN VARIN or WARIN

was an eminent medallist in France, but appears by some works to have been in England, at least to have been employed by English; there are four such pieces in the collection of Mr. West; the first, a large medalion cast, Guil. fil. Rob. Duce mil. et baronet. aetat suae 21, 1626. Another, a cast medal of Philip Howard S. R. E. Card. Norfolk. Endymion Porter aetat. 48, 1635. And Margareta, uxor, aet. 25, 1633. I have a good medal of Cardinal Richelieu by Warin, who died in 1675, as I learn from a jetton of him by Dacier. Warin was exceedingly fond of money, and having forced his daughter, who was beautifull, to marry a rich and deformed officer of the revenue, she poisoned herself a few days after the wedding, saying, "I must perish, since my father's avarice would have it so." V. Lettres de Guy Patin; and Recreations histor. vol. i. p. 75. 1768.

The last artist that I have to produce of this period, but the greatest in his profes-

sion that has appeared in these kingdoms, and so great, that in that reign of arts we scarce know the name of another architect, was

I N I G O J O N E S,

who, if a table of fame like that in the *Tatler*, were to be formed for men of real and indisputable genius in every country, would save England from the disgrace of not having her representative among the arts. She adopted Holbein and Vandyck, she borrowed Rubens, she produced Inigo Jones. Vitruvius drew up his *Grammar*, Palladio showed him the practice, Rome displayed a theatre worthy of his emulation, and King Charles was ready to encourage, employ, and reward his talents. This is the history of Inigo Jones as a genius. The particulars of his life have been often written, and therefore I shall run them over very briefly; adding some less known minutiae [which, I fear, are the characteristics of these volumes] and some catalogue of his works.

He was born about 1572, the son of a cloth-worker, and by the most probable accounts, bound apprentice to a joiner, but even in that obscure situation, the brightness

...of his capacity built for it so strongly,
that he was taken notice of by one of
the great Lords at court; those say, it was
the Earl of Arundel, the greatest, " answer
that it was William Earl of Pembroke;
though against that opinion there is, at least,
negative evidence, which I shall mention
presently. By one of these Lords, I am con-
vinced to look to study landscape painting, in
which his inclination then pointed, and for
which that he had a talent, appears by a
small piece preserved at Chiswick; the
drawing is very indifferent, but the work
very and masterly imagined. He was no
more at Rome, than he found himself in
a sphere. He felt that nature had put
him to decorate cabinets, but de-
signed palaces. He dropped the pencil, and
received Whitehall. In the state of Venice
he saw the works of Palladio, and learned
how beautifully taste may be exerted, even
in a theatre than the capital of an empire.
How his abilities distinguished themselves
in a spot where they certainly had no op-
portunity to act, & we are not told, though

Among whom is Lord to his himself, &c. &c.
Though his building at Venice is mentioned as
the palace and a great part of a church at London
was to be designed by him.

252 *Painting in the Reign of Charles I.*

son that has appeared in these kingdoms, and so great, that in that reign of arts we scarce knew the name of another architect.

INIGO JONES.

When a table of stone like that in the Temple, were to be formed for men of real and illustrious genius in every country, would save England from the disgrace of not having a representative among the arts, the shop of Holbein and Vandyck: the Sunflower Republic, she produced Inigo Jones. Virgil drew up his Grammar, Palladio showed the practice, Rome displayed a theatre worth of his emulation, and King Charles was ready to encourage, employ, and reward his talents. This is the history of Inigo Jones as a genius. The particulars of his life have been already written, and it is not my business to repeat what is already said. I shall only show how very truly, and how far he has been a man of genius, by the nature of the criticisms of those who have seen and compared his works with those of the ancients, and by the improbability of his being a copy-maker, and a plagiarist, in that obscure situation, the high

ness
that
the
the
ber
thou
a ne
prese
sent
whic
whic
small
colou
freely
soone
his s
forme
sign
conce
he fa
how
less
How
in a
portu
• An
† Th
Inigo,
are said

ness of his capacity burst forth so strongly, that he was taken notice of by one of the great Lords at court; some say, it was the Earl of Arundel; the greater * number that it was William Earl of Pembroke; though against that opinion there is, at least, a negative evidence, which I shall mention presently. By one of these Lords, Inigo was sent to Italy to study landscape-painting, to which his inclination then pointed, and for which that he had a talent, appears by a small piece preserved at Chiswick: the colouring is very indifferent, but the trees freely and masterly imagined. He was no sooner at Rome, than he found himself in his sphere. He felt that nature had not formed him to decorate cabinets, but design palaces. He dropped the pencil, and conceived Whitehall. In the state of Venice he saw the works of Palladio, and learned how beautifully taste may be exerted on a less theatre than the capital of an empire. How his abilities distinguished themselves in a spot where they certainly had no opportunity to act, † we are not told, though

* Among whom is Loyd in his *Memoires*, p. 577.

† Though no building at Venice is attributed to Inigo, the palace and a front of a church at Leghorn are said to be designed by him.

it would not be the least curious part of his history ; certain it is, that on the strength of his reputation at Venice, Christian IV. invited him to Denmark and appointed him his architect ; but on what buildings he was employed in that country we are yet to learn. James I. found him at Copenhagen, and Queen Anne took him in the quality of her architect to Scotland. He served Prince Henry in the same capacity, and the place of surveyor-general of the works was granted to him in reversion. On the death of that Prince, with whom at least all his lamented qualities did not die, Jones travelled once more to Italy, and assisted by ripeness of judgment perfected his taste. To the interval between those voyages I should be inclined to assign those buildings of Inigo, which are less pure, and border too much upon that bastard style, which one calls *King James's Gothic*. Inigo's designs of that period are not Gothic, but have a littleness of parts and a weight of ornaments, with which the revival of the Grecian taste was encumbered, and which he shook off in his grander designs. The surveyor's place fell and he returned to England, and as if architecture was not all he had learned at Rome,

with

of his
th of
avit-
n his
was
t to
ngen,
ty of
rince
place
nted
that
ented
once
is of
nter-
e in-
nigo,
much
calls
f that
leness
with
e was
n his
e fell
archi-
tome,
with

It would seem that the Church is not a mere collection of individuals, but a living organism, which grows and develops. The Church is the body of Christ, which is the source of life and power. The Church is the temple of God, which is the dwelling place of the Holy Spirit. The Church is the kingdom of God, which is the realm of righteousness and peace. The Church is the bride of Christ, which is the church of the living and the dead. The Church is the salt of the earth, which is the light of the world. The Church is the seed of the kingdom, which is the fruit of the Spirit. The Church is the body of Christ, which is the source of life and power. The Church is the temple of God, which is the dwelling place of the Holy Spirit. The Church is the kingdom of God, which is the realm of righteousness and peace. The Church is the bride of Christ, which is the church of the living and the dead. The Church is the salt of the earth, which is the light of the world. The Church is the seed of the kingdom, which is the fruit of the Spirit.

with
gave
four
the
exam
of I
a wa
Tho
Geo
for
mad
berl
of S
exp
to I
Ear
othe
tion
of V
I
very
set
who
some
of
whic
lane

with an air of Roman disinterestedness he gave up the profits of his office, which he found extremely in debt, and prevailed on the comptroller and paymaster to imitate his example, till the whole arrears were cleared.

In the reign of James I find a payment by a warrant from the council to Inigo Jones, Thomas Baldwin, William Portington and George Weale, officers of his majesty's works, for certain scaffolds and other works by them made, by the command of the Lord Chamberlain, against the arraignment of the Earl of Somerset and the Countess his Lady. The expence was twenty pounds.

In the Foedera * is a commission to the Earl of Arundel, Inigo Jones and several others, to prevent building on new foundations within two miles of London and palace of Westminster.

In 1620 he was employed in a manner very unworthy of his genius. King James set him upon discovering, that is, guessing, who were the founders of Stone-henge. His

* Vol. xviii. p. 97. See also in the Strafford papers some letters of Mr. Garrard which contain an account of proceedings under that commission, by virtue of which twenty newly erected houses in St. Martin's-lane were pulled down.

264 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

ideas were all romanized; consequently his partiality to his favorite people, which ought rather to have prevented him from charging them with that mass of barbarous clumsiness, made him conclude it a Roman Temple. It is remarkable that whoever has treated of that monument, has bestowed it on whatever class of antiquity he was peculiarly fond of; and there is not a heap of stones in these Northern countries, from which nothing can be proved, but has been made to depose in favour of some of these fantastic hypotheses. Where there was so much room for visions, the Phoenicians could not avoid coming in for their share of the foundation; and for Mr. Toland's part, he discovered a little stone-henge in Ireland, built by the Druids Gealcopa, (who does not know the Druids Gealcopa?) who lived at Inisfen in the county of Donnegal. *

In the same year Jones was appointed one of the commissioners for the repair of St. Paul's, but which was not commenced 'till the year 1633, when Laud, then Bishop of London, laid the first stone and Inigo the fourth. In the restoration of that cathedral

* See a summary of this controversy in the life of Inigo Jones in the *Biographia Britannica*.

by his
ought
ging
nifi-
em-
has
ed it
ecu-
p of
rom
been
hese
s so
ould
the
he
and,
does
ived
one
St.
'till
o of
the
dral
e of
he

he m
the f
ed a
full
the a
his o
com
thro
taste
indee
attem
inn h
archi
oppre
above
Th
erecti
reign
from
begun

† In
count
Inigo.
but it v
estimate
five ye
the bish
mon.

he made two capital faults. He first renewed the sides with very bad Gothic, and then added a Roman portico, magnificent and beautiful indeed, but which had no affinity with the ancient parts that remained, and made his own Gothic appear ten times heavier. He committed the same error at Winchester, thrusting a screen in the Roman or Grecian taste into the middle of that cathedral. Jones indeed was by no means successful when he attempted Gothic. The chapel of Lincoln's-inn has none of the characteristics of that architecture. The cloyster beneath seems oppressed by the weight of the building above. †

The authors of the life of Jones place the erection of the banquetting-house in the reign of King Charles; but, as I have shown from the accounts of Nicholas Stone, it was begun in 1619, and finished in two years—a

† In Dugdale's *Origines Judiciales*, p. 34. is an account of the building of that chapel from a design of Inigo. The first proposal of building it was in 1609, but it was retarded 'till about 1617. The charge was estimated at two thousand pounds. It was finished in five years, and consecrated on Ascension-day 1623 by the bishop of London, Dr. Donne preaching the sermon.

small part of the pile, designed for the palace of our Kings; but so compleat in itself, that it stands a model of the most pure and beautifull taste. Several plates of the intended palace of Whitehall have been given, but, I believe, from no finished design. The four great sheets are evidently made up from general hints, nor could such a source of invention and taste, as the mind of Inigo, ever produce so much sameness. The strange kind of cherubims on the towers at the end are preposterous ornaments, and whether of Inigo or not, bear no relation to the rest. The great towers in the front are too near, and evidently borrowed from what he had seen in Gothic, not in Roman buildings. The circular court is a picturesque thought, but without meaning or utility. The whole fabric however was so glorious an idea, that one forgets for a moment, in the regret for it's not being executed, the confirmation of our liberties obtained by a melancholy scene that passed before the windows of that very banquetting-house.

In 1623 he was employed at Somerset-house, where a chapel was to be fitted up for the Infanta, the intended bride of the Prince,

.
palace
itself,
and
in-
given;
The
from
of in-
, ever
range
the end
her of
rest.
near,
e had
lings.
ought,
whole
a, that
ret for
ion of
scene
t very
herfet-
ed up
of the
Prince,

Prince. * The chapel is still in being. The front to the river, part only of what was designed, and the water-gate, were erected afterwards on the designs of Inigo; as was the gate at York-stairs.

Upon the accession of Charles he was continued in his posts under both King and Queen. His fee as surveyor was eight shillings and four-pence per day, with an allowance of forty-six pounds a year for house-rent, besides a clerk, and incidental expences. What greater rewards he had are not upon record. Considering the havoc made in offices and repositories during the war, one is glad of being able to recover the smallest notices.

During the prosperous state of the King's affairs, the pleasures of the court were carried on with much taste and magnificence. Poetry, painting, music, and architecture, were all called in to make them rational amusements; and I have no doubt but the celebrated festivals of Louis XIV. were

* Sir H. Bourghier in a letter to archbishop Usher, dated July 14, 1683, says, "The new chapel for the Infanta goes on in building." There was another chapel erected for her at St. James's, of which Don Carlos Colonna laid the first stone. V. Rushworth.

the scenes made the most conspicuous part of the entertainment.

February 16, 1613, a masque at Whitehall on the nuptials of the Palgrave and the Princess Elizabeth, invented and fashioned by our kingdom's most artfull and ingenious architect Inigo Jones; digested and written by the ingenious poet, George Chapman. *

Jones had dabled in poetry himself: there is a copy of verses by him prefixed to Coryat's Crudities, among many others by the wits of that age, who all affected to turn Coryat's book into ridicule, but which at least is not so foolish as their verses.

Pan's anniversary, a masque at court before King James I. 1625. Inventors Inigo Jones and Ben Johnson.

Love's Triumph, 1630, by the King and nobility; the same inventors.

Chlorida, the Queen's masque at court, 1630. The same.

Albion's triumph, a masque presented at

* Chapman was an intimate friend of Jones, and in 1616 dedicated his translation of *Masæus* "To the most generally ingenious and learned architect of his time, Inigo Jones, Esq; surveyor of his majesty's works." See Wood's *Athenae* p. 591. Jones made the monument for Chapman in the church-yard of St. Giles.

270 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

court by the King's Majesty and his Lords, on twelfth-night, 1631; by Inigo and Johnson.

The temple of love, a masque at Whitehall, presented by the Queen and her Ladies, on Shrove-tuesday, 1634, by Inigo Jones, surveyor, and William Davenant.

Coelum Britannicum, a masque at Whitehall in the banquetting-house on Shrove-tuesday-night; the inventors, Thomas Carew, Inigo Jones.

A masque presented by Prince Charles September 12, 1636, after the King and Queen came from Oxford to Richmond.

Britannia triumphans, a masque presented at Whitehall by the King and his Lords on twelfth-night 1637.

Salmacida Spolia, a masque presented by the King and Queen at Whitehall on Tuesday January 21, 1639. The invention, ornaments, scenes and apparitions, with their descriptions, were made by Inigo Jones, surveyor-general of his majesty's works; what was spoken or sung, by William Davenant, her majesty's servant.

Love's mistress, or the Queen's masque, three times presented before their Majesties at the Phoenix in Drury-lane, 1640. T.

Heywood

I.

Lords,
John-

White-
Ladies,
Jones,

White-
Shrove-
as Ca-

Charles
ing and
ond.

esented
ords on

nted by
n ques-
on, or-
th their
es, fur-
; what
venant,

nasque,
lajesties
o. T.
eywood

P
Heyw
of Inig
Lon
signs
hand,
The
interru
tween
which
lent to
in the
ness o
cept t
vehicl
brutal
willin
afraid
the an
satiriz
the la
preten
somet
son tra
fused
An
much
of Pe
• P

Heywood gives the highest commendation of Inigo's part in this performance.

Lord Burlington had a folio of the designs for these solemnities, by Inigo's own hand, consisting of habits, masks, scenes, &c.

The harmony of these triumphs was a little interrupted by a war that broke out between the composers, Inigo and Ben; in which whoever was the aggressor, the turbulent temper of Johnson took care to be most in the wrong. Nothing exceeds the grossness of the language that he poured out, except the badness of the verses that were the vehicle. There he fully exerted all that brutal abuse which his cotemporaries were willing to think wit, because they were afraid of it; and which only serves to shew the arrogance of the man, who presumed to satirize Jones and rival Shakespeare. With the latter indeed he had not the smallest pretensions to be compared, except in having sometimes written absolute nonsense. Johnson translated the ancients, Shakespeare transfused their very soul into his writings.

Another person who seems to have borne much resentment to Jones was Philip Earl of Pembroke; * in the Harleian library was

* R. Symondes calls him, the bawling coward.

an edition of Stone-henge which formerly belonged to that Earl, and the margins of which were full of strange notes written by him, not on the work, but on the author or any thing else. I have such another common-place book, if one may call it so, of Earl Philip, the life of Sir Thomas More. In the Stonehenge are memorandums, jokes, witticisms and abuse on several persons, particularly on Cromwell and his daughters, and on Inigo, whom his Lordship calls, Iniquity Jones; and says, he had 16000*l.* a year for keeping the King's houses in repair. This might be exaggerated, but a little supplies the want I have mentioned of any record of the rewards bestowed on so great a man. It is observable that the Earl who does not spare reflections on his architect, never objects to him his having been maintained in Italy by Earl William; nor does Webb in his preface to the Stone-henge, though he speaks of Inigo's being in Italy, say a word of any patron that sent him thither. Earl Philip's resentment to Jones was probably occasioned by some disagreement while the latter was employed at Wilton. There he built that noble front, and a grotto at the end of the water. Wilton is one of

I.

formerly
gins of
tten by
thor or
r com-
so, of
More.
jokes,
ns, par-
ughters,
ls, Ini-
ool. a
repair.
tle sup-
any re-
great a
rl who
chitect,
a main-
or does
henge,
n Italy,
m thi-
nes was
reement
Wilton:
grotto
one of
the

... of the ...
... 30 Philip Street ...
... the ...
... the ...
... the collection of pictures
... that through of statues, and the
... Henry has been by a bridge de-
... that had Jones over
... might yet have been a villa
... of ancient Rome.
... of ... are not scarce
... that bear his name were pro-
... of his scholars. Some indeed
... of the one nor the other. Although in
... I should attribute to the last class,
... of the ...
... I would have been during his
... and before he had seen any
... The house is handsome,
... and rich looking. But all
... King James' Gothic. Philip
... is said to have been
... for Sir Walter Mildmay. As
... a grotto-like ... and some
... by him, as there is of his
... at Thorney Abbey, and a summer-
... house

the p
and
his A
drew
Jones
mas
and a
last
signe
lived
worth
T
thoug
ducti
ther
Essex
thoug
any h
first
good
has
entire
bury
built
Wob
other
hand
V

the principal objects in a history of the arts, and belles lettres. Sir Philip Sidney wrote his *Arcadia* there for his sister; Vandyck drew many of the race, Holbein and Inigo Jones imagined the buildings, Earl Thomas completed the collection of pictures and assembled that throng of statues, and the last Earl Henry has shown by a bridge designed by himself, that had Jones never lived, Wilton might yet have been a villa worthy of ancient Rome.

The works of Inigo are not scarce, though some that bear his name were productions of his scholars: some indeed neither of the one nor the other. Albins in Essex, I should attribute to the last class, though always ascribed to Inigo. If he had any hand in it, it must have been during his first profession, and before he had seen any good buildings. The house is handsome, has large rooms and rich cielings, but all entirely of the King James's Gothic. Pishio-bury in Hertfordshire is said to have been built by him for Sir Walter Mildmay. At Woburn is a grotto-chamber, and some other small parts by him, as there is of his hand at Thorney-abbey, and a summer-

VOL. II. S house

house at Lord Barrington's in Berkshire. The middle part of each end of the quadrangle at St. John's Oxford is ascribed to him. The supporters of the royal arms are strangely crowded in over the niches; but I have seen instances of his over-doing ornament. Charlton-house in Kent is another of his supposed works; but some critics have thought that only the great gate at the entrance and the colonades may be of his hand. The cabinet at Whitehall for the King's pictures was built by him, but we have no drawing of it. At St. James's he designed the Queen's chapel; Surgeon's-hall is one of his best works; and of the most admired, the arcade of Covent-garden and the church; two structures, of which I want taste to see the beauties: In the arcade there is nothing remarkable; the pilasters are as errant and homely stripes as any plaisterer would make. The barn-roof over the portico of the church strikes my eyes with as little idea of dignity or beauty * as it could

* In justice to Inigo one must own, that the defect is not in the architect but in the order—who ever saw

1.
shire.
e qua-
ed to
ms are
but I
g orna-
another
critics
gate at
be of
all, for
n, but
ames's
reon's-
of the
garden
hich I
arcade
ilasters
y plais-
ver the
es with
as it
could
e defect
who ever
saw

[Faint, mostly illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text appears to be a letter or a narrative, mentioning various details and possibly names.]

*.

Gannersbury-house was built for Serjeant Maynard
in the year 1663, by Webbe, a pupil of Inigo Jones.
Lysons. Environs of London.
Vol. II. p. 226.

EVENING-POST

ST. PAUL'S CHURCH, COVENT-GARDEN.

This beautiful structure, one of the most admired works of Inigo Jones, upon the repair of which, about six or seven years ago, 10,000*l.* were expended, was yesterday reduced to a skeleton by fire. *Thursday, Sept. 17, 1798.*

Workmen had been employed in the cupola to change a bell, and make some other alterations. About one o'clock, either by their neglecting their candles, or by some stuff they were using boiling over, the cupola took fire, and communicated to the roof. In a short time all the inside of the church was in a blaze, and by five o'clock the whole of the roof that remained unconsumed fell in.

The roof was entirely of wood, and considered as a most inimitable piece of architecture. It had formerly been insured at the Westminster Fire-Office for 10,000*l.* but the insurance has been out about a year, without being renewed; the loss, therefore, falls on the parish.

The walls, as far as can be judged from their appearance on the outside, have received little damage; so that it is to be hoped this precious relique of one of our first architects may be restored without any deviation from the original plan.

As there was but little wind, and a number of fire-engines speedily attended, the flames were prevented from spreading to the neighbouring houses.

CHRONICLE

From intelligence received by yesterday's mail from Vienna, it appears that the report of an entire pacification between the co-dividing Powers, with respect to Poland, is fully confirmed. It is agreed upon, in consequence of the mediation of her Imperial Majesty, that Prussia is to evacuate the City and Palatinate of Cracovia as well as Sandomir; in exchange for which he is to receive the City of Warsaw, and all that part of the Duchy of Masovia, bounded on one side by the Vistula, and on the other by the two Palatinates of Locuwitz and Rawa. The part assigned to Austria is to be equal in extent to the first division in 1773.

Advices from Semlin state, that the Ottoman garrison of Belgrade has been reinforced by 7000 men.

The Dutch proceed but slowly in the plan for calling a National Convention, and the inhabitants of Utrecht have objected to the rendering their city the place of its sittings. General Du Sumoens, in the name of the Swiss Canton of Bern, has objected to the dismissal of the 24 Swiss Companies, and claimed the execution of the Treaty of 1713.

By accounts received yesterday from Turin, it appears that fresh disturbances have broke out in Sardinia. The Abbé Sogghia lately arrived at Turin, reports that the Departments of Cagliari and Sassari are divided, on account of the determination of the latter to govern itself independent of the former.

could
The
4500
signed
Webb
Jones
to his
Brent
too la
except
stair-c
the re
are fr
pieces
any co
Linco

saw a
mans h
the late
my opin
ford ser
for the
would
said he
—Well
some
+ Jon
gradual
house o

could do if it covered nothing but a barn. The expence of building that church was 4500*l*. Ambresbury in Wiltshire was designed by him, but executed by his scholar Webb, who married a cousin-german of Jones. Chevening is another house ascribed to him, but doubtfull; Gunnersbury near Brentford was certainly his; the portico is too large, and engrosses the whole front except a single window at each end. The stair-case and salon are noble, but destroy the rest of the house; the other chambers are small, and crouded by vast chimney-pieces, placed with an Italian negligence in any corner of the room. Lindsey-house † in Lincoln's-inn-fields has a chaster front, but

law a beautifull Tuscan building? Would the Romans have chosen that order for a temple? Mr. Onslow, the late speaker, told me an anecdote that corroborates my opinion of this building. When the Earl of Bedford sent for Inigo, he told him he wanted a chapel for the parishioners of Covent-garden, but added, he would not go to any considerable expence; in short, said he, I would not have it much better than a barn—Well! then, replied Jones, you shall have the handsomest barn in England.

† Jones was one of the first that observed the same gradual diminution of pilasters as in pillars. Lindsey-house owes it's chief grace to this singularity.

is not better disposed for the apartments. In 1618 a special commission was issued to the Lord Chancellor, the Earls of Worcester, Pembroke, Arundel, and others, to plant, and reduce to uniformity Lincoln's-inn-fields, ‡ as it shall be drawn by way of map or ground-plot, by Inigo Jones, surveyor general of the works. Colehill, in Berkshire, the seat of Sir Matthew Pleydell, built in 1650, and Cobham-hall in Kent, were his. He was employed to rebuild Castle-Ashby, and finished one front, but the civil war interrupted his progress there and at Stoke-park in Northamptonshire. Shaftsbury-house, now the London-lying-in hospital, on the east side of Aldersgate-street, is a beautifull front; at Wing, seven miles from his present seat at Ethorp in Buckinghamshire, Sir William Stanhope pulled down a house built by Inigo. The front to the garden of Hinton St. George in Somersetshire, the seat of Earl Poulet;

‡ That square is laid out with a regard to so trifling a circumstance, as to be of the exact dimensions of one of the pyramids. This would have been admired in those ages, when the keep at Kenelworth-castle was erected in the form of a horse-setter, and the Escorial in the shape of St. Laurence's gridiron.

and

ments.
ed to
Wor-
rs, to
ohn's-
way
ones,
eshill,
Pley-
all in
to re-
front,
ogrefs
pton-
adon-
lderf-
Wing,
thorp
nhope
The
eorge
oulet;
trifling
of one
ired in
tle was
Escorial
and

Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

and the front of Brympton, formerly the mansion of Sir Philip Sydenham, were from designs of Jones; as Chilham-castle, and the tower of the church at Staines, where Inigo sometime lived, are said to be. So is a very curious work, if really by him, as I know no other performance of his in that kind, a bridge at Gwydder in Wales, on the estate of the Duke of Ancafter. Some alterations and additions he made at Sion. At Oatlands remains a gate of the old palace, but removed to a little distance, and repaired, with the addition of an inscription, by the present Earl of Lincoln. The Grange, the seat of the Lord Chancellor Henley in Hampshire, is entirely of this master. It is not a large house, but by far one of the best proofs of his taste. The hall which opens to a small vestibule with a cupola, and the staircase adjoining, are beautiful models of the purest and most classic antiquity. The gate of Beaufort-garden at Chelsea, designed by Jones, was purchased by Lord Burlington and transported to Chiswick, where in a temple are some wooden seats with lions and other animals for arms, not of his most delicate imagination, brought from Tart-hall. He drew a

plan for a palace at Newmarket, but not that wretched hovel that stands there at present. The last, and one of the most beautifull of his works, that I shall mention, is the Queen's house at Greenwich. The first idea of the hospital is said to have been taken by Webb from his papers. The rest of his designs, and his smaller works, as chimnies and cielings, &c. may be seen in the editions of Kent, Ware, Vardy, and Campbell. *

Dr. Clarke of Oxford had Jones's Palladio with his own notes and observations in Italian, which the doctor bequeathed to Worcester college. The Duke of Devonshire has another with the notes in Latin. Lord Burlington had a Vitruvius noted by him in the same manner. The same Lord had his head by Dobson. At Houghton, it is by Vandyck. Hollar engraved one of them. Villamena made a print of him while

* In Hutchins's history of Dorsetshire vol. ii. p. 461, there is a plate of a handsome gateway at Clifton Maubank, which is ascribed to Inigo, and, I believe, justly. There is simplicity and proportion, niches with shells, and a Grecian entablature, though mixed with many traces of the bad style that preceded him. He seems to have enticed the age by degrees into true taste.

in Italy. Among the Scottish pri-
ors there is a letter from Lord Comyn
to the Lord Deputy of Ireland, dated
1141, referring to the imprisonment
of Robert de Melton.

High, aged, and of the Scottish
nobility, he was a devoted
Roman Catholic. In 1141 he paid
for his delinquency and acquittal
whether it was before or after this time
is not known, but he had been in
the stock of ready money in Scotland,
but on order being published to re-
trieve the informers of such conceal-
ments, and four persons being privy to the
fact where the money was hid, it was taken
up and returned in Lambeth church.

Robert de Melton, who died unmarried
in 1154, died at Somersham on July 27,
1154, and on the 26th of the same month
was buried in the church of St. Margaret
at Lambeth, where a monument is erected
to his memory. The monument is a fine
specimen of the work of the 12th century,
and is a fine specimen of the work of the
12th century. It is a fine specimen of the
work of the 12th century, and is a fine
specimen of the work of the 12th century.

Robert de Melton, who died unmarried
in 1154, died at Somersham on July 27,
1154, and on the 26th of the same month
was buried in the church of St. Margaret
at Lambeth, where a monument is erected
to his memory.

plan for a palace at Newmarket. But the
 plan was not made, and finally many
 persons. The last, and one of the most
 beautiful of his works, that I shall men-
 tion, is the Queen's house at Greenwich.
 The first idea of the house was that of
 Sir John De Witt from his papers. The
 plan of his design, and his smaller work
 as chamberlain and architect. One may be
 in the picture of King Henry VIII. and
 Campbell.

Dr. Clarke of Oxford had a house built
 with his own money and his own
 London, which the doctor bequeathed to
 Worcester college. The Duke of Devon-
 shire has another with the name of Lord
 Lord Brougham had a Viceroy's house
 also in the same manner. The family
 had his head by Holman. At Houghton
 by Van Dyck. Holman engraved one of
 them. Villanovus made a print of him while

... of the ... of the ... of the ...
 ... of the ... of the ... of the ...
 ... of the ... of the ... of the ...
 ... of the ... of the ... of the ...
 ... of the ... of the ... of the ...

he w
 pers
 to th
 rial f
 of m
 In
 his r
 but
 545
 Who
 know
 joint
 yard
 cour
 men
 spot
 up a
 G
 his l
 165
 was
 Paul

•
 of St
 of a
 Prin
 †

he was in Italy. Among the Strafford papers there is a letter from Lord Cottington to the Lord deputy sending him a memorial from Inigo, relating to the procurement of marble from Ireland.

Inigo tasted early of the misfortunes of his master: He was not only a favorite * but a Roman catholic. In 1646 he paid 545*l.* for his delinquency and sequestration. Whether it was before or after this fine I know not, that he and Stone buried their joint stock of ready money in Scotland-yard; but an order being published to encourage the informers of such concealments, and four persons being privy to the spot where the money was hid, it was taken up and reburied in Lambeth-marsh.

Grief, misfortunes, and age, terminated his life. He died at Somerset-house July 21, 1651, and on the 26th of the same month was buried in the church of St. Bennet's Paul's-wharf, where a monument † erected to

* In Vanderdort's catalogue is mention of a picture of Stenwyck bought by Inigo for the King, p. 15, and of a waxen picture of Henry VIII. and a drawing of Prince Henry presented by him p. 75.

† The arms on the frame of his picture, when bought by

280 *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

to his memory was destroyed in the fire of London,

I here conclude this long chapter on the reign of King Charles. The admirers of that Prince will not think, I hope, that I have stinted them in anecdotes of their favorite monarch.

The next scarce deserves the name of a chapter ; it contains the few names we find of

by Sir Robert Walpole, were, per bend sinister ermine and ermine, a lion rampant, or, within a border engrailed of the same.

ARTISTS

re of

the
that
have
priorite

of a
find

ermine
er en-

ST S

also *Painters in the Reign of Charles I.*

which history was delivered in the year
1649.

There conclude this long chapter on
the art of painting. The first edition
of this work was published in 1649. The
second edition was published in 1650. The
third edition was published in 1651.

The next three chapters are the same as
the first three chapters of the first edition.

It is the author's wish, that the reader
should be able to read this book with
ease and pleasure.

AN

A

O

who
lish
ing
of h
Wi
ceiv
who
ner
The

a p
dyc
prin

at
do

ANECDOTES of PAINTING, &c.

CHAP. III.

ARTISTS *during the* INTERREGNUM.

OF these the first in rank, if not in merit, was

GENERAL LAMBERT,

who, we are told by the author of the English School, was a great encourager of painting and a good performer in flowers; some of his works were at the Duke of Leeds's at Wimbleton; and it was supposed that he received instructions from Baptist Gaspar, whom he retained in his service. The General's son John Lambert painted portraits. There is a medal of the General by Simon.

ROBERT WALKER,

a portrait-painter, cotemporary with Vandyck, but most remarkable for being the principal painter employed by * Cromwell,

* There is a capital half length of General Moncke at the Countess of Montrath's Twickenham park. I do not know the painter, but probably it was Walker, whose

whose picture he drew more than once. One of those portraits represented him with a gold chain about his neck, to which was appendent a gold medal with three crowns, the arms of Sweden and a pearl; sent to him by Christina in return for his picture by Cooper, on which Milton wrote a Latin epigram. This head by Walker is in the possession of Lord Mountford at Horfeth in Cambridgeshire, and was given to the late Lord by Mr. Commissary Greaves, who found it in an Inn in that County. * Another piece contained Cromwell and Lambert together: This was in Lord Bradford's collection. A third was purchased for the Great Duke, whose agent having orders to procure one, and meeting with this in the hands of a female relation of the protector, offered to purchase it; but being refused, and continuing his sollicitation, to put him off, she asked 500*l.*—and was paid it. It was on one of these portraits that Elsum wrote his epigram, which is no better than the rest.

By lines o'th face and language of the eye,
We find him thoughtfull, resolute and fly.

From one of R. Symondes's pocket-books

* Another is at the Earl of Essex's at Castibury.

in

* or Andrew Marvell.

the day after the death of the

king, the king's body was taken to the church of St. Dunstons, where it was laid in state, and the king's funeral was celebrated with great pomp and splendour.

The king's funeral was celebrated with great pomp and splendour, and the king's body was taken to the church of St. Dunstons, where it was laid in state.

The king's funeral was celebrated with great pomp and splendour, and the king's body was taken to the church of St. Dunstons, where it was laid in state.

The king's funeral was celebrated with great pomp and splendour, and the king's body was taken to the church of St. Dunstons, where it was laid in state.

The king's funeral was celebrated with great pomp and splendour, and the king's body was taken to the church of St. Dunstons, where it was laid in state.

The king's funeral was celebrated with great pomp and splendour, and the king's body was taken to the church of St. Dunstons, where it was laid in state.

in w
pain
him
from
ten
Knig
thric
Tha
whic
ten
twen
her f
and
by N
trefs
that
whic
fador
fered
Critz
W
in A
resto
ter-h

• I
know
† T
ing, l

in which he has set down many directions in painting that had been communicated to him by various artists, he mentions some from Walker, and says, the latter received ten pounds for the portrait of Mr. Thomas Knight's wife to the knees; that she sat thrice to him, four or five hours at a time. That for two half lengths of philosophers, which he drew from poor old men, he had ten pounds each in 1652; that he paid twenty-five pounds for the Venus putting on her smock (by Titian) which was the King's, and valued it at sixty-pounds, as he was told by Mrs. Boardman, who copied it; a paintress of whom I find no other * mention; and that Walker copied Titian's famous Venus, which was purchased by the Spanish Embassador, and for which the King had been offered 2500*l*. He adds, Walker cries up De Critz for the best painter in London.

Walker had for some time an apartment in Arundel-house and died a little before the restoration; his own † portrait is at Leicester-house, and in the picture-gallery at Ox-

* He names too Loveday and Wray, equally unknown.

† There is a good print of Walker, holding a drawing, by Lombart.

ford. Mr. Onslow has a fine whole length, sitting in a chair, of Keble keeper of the great seal in 1650 by this painter.

EDWARD MASCALL

drew another portrait of Cromwell, which the Duke of Chandos bought of one Clark, then of the age of 106, but hearty and strong, who had been summoned to London on a cause of Lord Coningsby. This man had formerly been servant of Mascall and had married his widow, and was at that time possessed of 300*l.* a year at Trewellin in Herefordshire. He had several pictures painted by Mascall. Of the latter there is an indifferent print, inscribed, *Effigies Edwardi Mascall, pictoris, sculpta ab exemplari propriâ manu depicto. James Gammon sculpsit.*

— H E Y W O O D.

Of this person I find no mention but that in 1650 he drew the portrait of General Fairfax, which was in the possession of Mr. Brian Fairfax. A draught from this by one James Hulet was produced to the society of Antiquaries by Mr. Peck in 1739.

PETER

PETER BLONDEAU,

A N D

THOMAS VIOLET,

were employed by the commonwealth to coin their money, of whom and their contests see Vertue's account in his history of the works of Thomas Simon p. 17. Blondeau, after the restoration, November 3, 1662, received letters of denization, and a grant for being engineer of the mint in the tower of London, and for using his new invention for coining gold and silver with the mill and press; with the fee of 100*l.* per ann.

FRANCIS CARTER,

was chief clerk of the works under Inigo Jones: There is an entry in an office-book of a payment to him of 66*l.*—13*s.*—4*d.* He lived in Covent-garden, and during the commonwealth was a justice of peace, and made surveyor of the Works, in which post he was continued by Oliver. He died soon after the restoration.

At

At the Protector's funeral among others
walked the following persons, his officers,

The master carpenter,

Mr. Davenport, master joyner,

Mr. Kingwood, master carver,

Mr. Philips, master mason,

Mr. Thomas Simony, chief graver of the
mint.

END OF VOLUME THE SECOND.

FRANCIS CARTER.

an chief clerk of the works under Inigo
Jones: There is an entry in an office-book
of a payment to him of 66*l*. 1*sh*. 4*d*. He
lived in Covent-garden, and during the com-
monwealth was a justice of peace, and made
surveyor of the Works, in which post he was
succeeded by Oliver. He died soon after
the Restoration.

APPEN.

others
ers,

f the

E N.

APPENDIX

A

C

come

Kr

of th

in th

ciall

moti

theise

cessor

Dani

our p

dinar

one c

of us

const

To h

office

tens

An

and c

A P P E N D I X.

• *De Concessione Officii Danieli Mittens.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.
To all whome these presentes shall
come, Greeting ;

Knowe yee that wee, haveing experience
of the facultie and skill of Daniel Mittens
in the art of picture draweing, of our espe-
ciall grace, certeine knowledge and meere
motion, have given and granted, and by
theise presentes, for us our heirs and suc-
cessors, doe give and graunte unto the said
Daniel Mittens the office or place of one of
our picture drawers of our chamber in or-
dinary, and him the said Daniel Mittens,
one of our picture drawers of the chamber
of us our heires and successors, do appointe
constitute and ordaine by theise presentes,
To have, houlde, occupy and enjoy the said
office or place unto the said Daniel Mit-
tens for and dureing his naturall life ;

And further, of our more especiall grace
and certeine knowledge and meere motion,

• Rymer's Foedera vol. xviii. p. 111.

wcc

A P P E N D I X.

wee have given and graunted, and, by theise presentes for us our heires and successors, doe give and graunte unto the saide Daniel Mittens for the exercising of the said office or place, the yearlie fee and allowance of twentie pounds of lawfull money of Englande by the yeare, to have and to holde receive and enjoy the said fee and allowance of twentie pounds by the yeare, to the said Daniel Mittens and his assignes, for and durence the naturall life of the said Daniel Mittens, out of the treasure of us our heires and successors, at the receipte of the exchequer of us our heires and successors, by the hands of the Treasurer and Chamberlaines of us our heires and successors there for the tyme being, att the foure usuall feasts of the yeare, that is to say, at the feasts of the Nativitie of Saint John Baptist, St. Michaell the Archangell, the Byrth of our Lord God, and the Annuntiation of the blessed Virgin Mary by even portions to be paid, the first payment thereof to begin from the feaste of the Annuntiation of the blessed Virgin Mary last past before the date hereof, together with all and all manner of other fees, profitts, advantages, rights, liberties, commodities and emolu-

y theise
cessors,
de Da-
he said
allow-
money
and to
ee and
yeare,
lignes,
he said
of us
ipte of
succes-
r and
succes-
foure
ay, at
John
l, the
nnun-
even
yment
e An-
y last
with
s, ad-
s and
nolu-

emolu
 place
 ing, o
 due b
 W
 wee d
 and
 the f
 treasu
 for t
 cers
 of t
 that
 doth
 figh
 inro
 and
 ver
 affli
 of
 due
 acc
 of
 pa
 ye
 th
 ex
 m

A P P E N D I X.

emoluments whatsoever to the said office or place belonginge or of righte appertayneing, or which hereafter maie anie way be due belonging or apperteyneing ;

Wherefore our will and pleasure is, and wee doe by theise presentes, for us our heires and successors, commaunde and authorize the saide Treasurer, Chauncellor, Undertreasurer and Barons of the said Exchequer for the tyme being, and all other the officers and ministers of the saide courte, and of the receipte there for the tyme beinge, that they, and every of them, to whom itt doth or shall appertaine, doe not only upon sighte of theise our letters pattents, or the inrollment of them, from tyme to tyme pay and deliver, or cause to be payed and delivered unto the said Daniel Mittens and his assignes the saide yearlie fee and allowance of twenty pounds as the same shall growe due, but doe alsoe give allowance thereof accordinge to the true intente and meaning of theise presentes : And theise our letters pattents, or the inrollment thereof, shall be yearlie and from tyme to tyme, as well to the Treasurer and Chamberlaines of our said exchequer, as to all other the officers and ministers of us our heires and successors, to

VOL. II. T whome

A P P E N D I X.

whome it shall apperteine, a sufficient warrant and dischardge in this behalfe ;

Although exprefs mention, &c.

In Witnes, &c.

Witnes our self at Westminster, the fowerth day of June.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro Daniele Myttens.

REX, quarto die Junii, concessit Danieli Myttens the office of one of the picture drawers of the King's chamber during his lyff. P. S.

• *De concessione speciali Francisco Cranc Militi.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c. To the Treasurer, Chancellor, Under-treasurer, Chamberlaines and Barons of the Exchequer, of us, our heires and successors now being, To the Receavor Generall of us, our heires and successors of our Duchie of Cornwall for the time being, and to all other the officers and ministers of us, our heires and successors, to whome itt shall appertaine, and to everye of them, Greeting.

• Rymer, vol. xviii. p. 60.

t war-

owerth

Sigillo.

Danieli
picture
g his
P. S.

Franc

l, &c.
nder-
of the
efforts
all of
uchie
to all
our
l ap-
ing,

ercas

W made
belov
for th
liver
faid
thout
land,
well
yeere
sand
comp
of th
if we
in th
pleas
a yea
and
lately
the f
or hi
More
Kr
of th
poun
us ov
as in
pleas

A P P E N D I X.

Whereas upon our bargaine heretofore made by ourself, with our trustie and well-beloved servant Sir Francis Crane Knight, for three suits of gould tapistries by him delivered to our use, we stand indebted to the said Sir Francis Crane in the somme of six thousand poundes of lawfull money of England, for satisfaction of which somme we are well pleased to give unto him an annuitie or yeerelie pension or allowance of one thousand poundes for ten years, or reasonable recompence or allowance for the forbearance of the said debte of fixe thousand poundes, if wee shall fynde cause at anie time to pay in the same; and whereas we are graciouslie pleased to contribute one thousand poundes a yeare towards the furtherance, upholding and maintenance of the worke of tapestries, lately brought into this our kingdome by the said Sir Francis Crane, and now by him or his workmen practised and put in use at Mortlake in our countie of Surrey;

Knowe yee that wee, as well in satisfaction of the said debte or somme of six thousand poundes, so as aforesaid mentioned to be by us oweing unto the said Sir Francis Crane, as in performance of our royal intention, pleasure and purpose in the payment of the

T 2

said

A P P E N D I X.

saïd contribution for the better maintenance of the saïd woorke of tapestries, of our especial grace, certeyne knowledge and meere motion, have given and graunted, and by theis presents, for us, our heirs and successors, doe give and graunte unto the saïd Sir Francis Crane one annuitie or yeerely pension of two thousand pounds of lawfull money of England by the yere,

To have, houlde, perceive, receive and take the saïd annuitie or yeerely pension of two thousand pounds of lawfull money of England by the yere, to the saïd Sir Francis Crane, his executors or assignes, from the feaste of the Byrth of our Lord God laste paste before the date hereof, for and during the terme, and untill the full ende and terme of ten yeares from thence next ensueing, fullie to be compleate and ended, To be perceived, had and taken at and from the handes of the Receivor Generall of us, our heirs and successors for the tyme being of our saïd Duchie of Cornwall, out of the rentes, somme and sommes of money reserved, due and payable, or hereafter to be due and payable unto us, our heirs and successors, for or in respect of the preemption of tynne within the counties of Cornwall and
Devon,

enance
r espe-
meere
nd by
succef-
aid Sir
y pen-
awfull

e and
ion of
ey of
rancis
n the
laste
dure-
e and
enfue-
d, To
from
of us,
being
of the
eserv-
e due
succef-
on of
and
von,

[Faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. A horizontal line is visible across the middle of the page.]

REPORT OF THE

COMMISSIONERS OF THE LAND OFFICE
IN RESPONSE TO A RESOLUTION PASSED BY THE
HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES, JANUARY 18, 1870,
RELATIVE TO THE LANDS BELONGING TO THE
UNITED STATES, AND TO THE PROCEEDINGS OF THE
COMMISSIONERS OF THE LAND OFFICE, FROM
JANUARY 1870, TO JANUARY 1871.
IN TWO VOLUMES.
VOLUME I.
WASHINGTON: GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE:
1871.

Dev
be
han
ing
us,
of t
ber
bein
of
to t
han
St.
Lon
be
ma
Joh
pre
is,
suc
the
suc
for
Un
Ex
for
the
or
to

A P P E N D I X.

Devon, and which shall from tyme to tyme be payde unto and be remayning in the handes of the said receivor for the tyme being, or at the receipt of the Exchequer of us, our heires and successors, by the hands of the Treasurer, Undertreasorer and Chamberlaines of the said Exchequer for the tyme being or some of them, out of the treasure of us, our heires and successors from tyme to tyme remayneing in their or any of their handes, at the feastes of the Nativitie of St. John Baptiste, and the Byrth of our Lord God, by even and equal portions to be payde, the firste paymente thereof to be made at the feaste of the Nativitie of St. John Baptiste next ensueing the date of theis presentes; Wherefore our will and pleasure is, and wee do hereby for us, our heires and successors straightlie charge and commaund, the Receivor Generall of us, our heires and successors of the said Duchie of Cornwall for the tyme being, and also the Treasurer, Undertreasorer and Chamberlaynes of the Exchequer of us, our heires and successors for the tyme being, that they or some of them, upon sight of theis our letters pattents, or the inroolment of them, doe from tyme to tyme paye and deliver, or cause to be

A P P E N D I X.

payde and delivered unto the said Sir Francis Crane, his executors or assignes, the foresaide annuitie or yeerlie pension of two thousand poundes of lafull money of England before by these presents given and graunted, accordinge to the tenor, effecte and true intent and meaning of theis our letters pattents.

And our further will and pleasure is, and wee doe hereby, for us, our heires and successors, give full power and authoritie unto, and also require and commaund, the Treasurer, Chancellor, Undertreasurer and Barons of the said Exchequer of us, our heires and successors for the tyme being, or any other our officers to whom it shall or may appertaine, that they and everie of them doe from tyme to tyme make and give allowance and defalcation unto the said Receiver Generall for the tyme being, of his accompte and accompts to be made for the revenue within his chardge, and receipte of and for all such payments, somme and sommes of money as the said Receivor shall from tyme to tyme paie and deliver to the said Sir Francis Crane, his executors or assignes out of the rents, somme and sommes of money, payable or to be payable unto

ncis
ore-
two
ng-
and
ecte
our
and
suc-
un-
the
and
our
ing,
hall
e of
give
said
y, of
e for
ipte
and
hall
the
r af-
mes
unto
us,

A P P E N D I X.

us, our heires or successors, for or in respecte of the said preemption of tynne, according to the true intente and meaning of theis presents, and theis presents or the inrollment thereof shall be as well unto the said Receivor for the tyme being a sufficient warrant and discharge for the deliverie and payment thereof, as alsoe to the said Treasurer, Chancellor, Undertreasorer, Chamberlaines and Barons of the Exchequer, or anie other our officers to whome itt may appertayne, for the allowance thereof accordinglie, and shall be likewise a sufficient warrant and discharge to the said Treasurer, Undertreasorer and Chamberlains of the said Exchequer for the time being, without any further or other warrant or declaration of the pleasure of us, our heires or successors, in that behalfe to be had, procured or obteyned; Provided alwaies, and our intente and meaning is, That if wee, our heirs or successors, shall at any tyme or tymes hereafter, dureing or within the said terme of ten years, paie or cause to be paide to the said Sir Francis Crane, his executors or assignes, at one entire payment, soe much lawfull money of England as, together with such sommes of money, which the said Sir

A P P E N D I X.

Francis Crane, his executors or assignes shall in the meane time receive in lieue of one thousand poundes per annum, parcel of the said annuitie of two thousand poundes per annum, intended to the said Sir Francis Crane for satisfaction of his said debte, shall make upp the full somme of six thousand poundes for the aforesaid debte, and soe much more as the interest thereof, to be accompted after the rate of eight poundes for a hundred by the yeare shall amounte unto in the meane tyme from the date hereof, That then and from thenceforth, all further payments of the saide one thousand poundes, intended for satisfaction of the aforesaid debte and all arrearages thereof then incurred, shall cease and determyne, but the other one thousand poundes, parcell of the said two thousand poundes, shall continue and remayne in force, to be ymployed for and towards the maintenance and supportation of the said woorke, according to our gracious intention in that behalfe, anie thing in theis presents contained to the contrarie notwithstanding.

And lastlie, our will and pleasure is, that theis our letters pattents, or the inrollment of

gnes
ve of
arcel
ndes
ancis
ebte,
hou-
and
f, to
ndes
ounte
date
h, all
usand
f the
ereof
e, but
ell of
con-
employ-
e and
arding
halfe,
to the
that
lment
of

THE
[Faint, illegible text follows in several paragraphs]

of t
acc
A
V
dai
*
C
con
the
ing
the
his
of
of

A P P E N D I X.

of them, shall be sufficient and of validitie,
according to the true meaning of the same.

Although expresse mention, &c.

In Witnes, &c.

Witnes our self at Westminster the tenth
daie of May.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

* *De concessione dimissionis Francisce Ducisse Richmond et Lenox et Francisco Crane.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.
To all to whome these presents shall
come Greeting,

Whereas, our most deare and royall father, Kinge James, of blessed memory, having bene, divers yeares since, informed of the great prejudice and daily losse which his loveing subjects did susteyne, by the use of private and unwarranted farthing tokens of lead, brasse and other mettale, which di-

• Rymer. vol. xviii. p. 143.

vera

A P P E N D I X.

vers vintners, victuallers, tapsters, chaundlers, bakers and other inferior tradesmen, were then wont to obtrude and putt upon their chapmen and customers in the buying and selling of small commodities; And finding in his royall wisdom that, besides the inconvenience and losse that these tokens brought with them to the poorer sort of people, the use of them was not without some wrong to his royall prerogative, which ought not only to authorize all sorts of coyne, but whatsoever else in the nature of coyne should serve as the measure of buying and selling; Out of these considerations, which were for the preservation of his Majesties own honour and the good and benefit of his loveing subjects, itt pleased his Majesty thereupon to appoynt and ordeyne, by lettres patents under his great scale of England, that a convenient quantity of one uniforme sort of farthinge tokens should be exactly and artificially made in copper, with his Majesties name and title thereupon, to be stamped, to be publicquely used, and to passe betweene man and man for farthings, and did settle and establish a rechange of them into money, whereby the poorer sort of people might buy and sell with more
conveniencie,

And-
men,
upon
lying
And
sides
e-to-
fort
hout
which
s of
re of
ying
ons,
Ma-
ene-
his
yne,
e of
one
d be
with
a, to
d to
ngs,
e of
fort
more
acie,

A P P E N D I X.

conveniencie, and the subject in generall receive ease without losse ;

Nowe,

For that itt is found by experience had of the laudable use and constant rechange of those farthing tokens of copper into money, soe made by authority as aforesaid, that they are growne acceptable and pleaseing to all our subjects, and of very necessary and daily use instead of single money, both for charity to the poore and for the more easie tradeing in pettie commodities,

We have thought fitt to contynue and establishe the use thereof by like letters patents, for the residue of the terme which our said royall father was pleased to graunt in that behalfe, in such manner as is hereafter specified.

Know yee therefore that wee, aswell in consideration of the premisses, as for divers other good causes and considerations us hereunto especially moveinge, of our especiall grace, certayne knowledge and meere motion, and of our prerogative royall, have given and graunted, and by these presents, for us our heires and successors, doe give and graunt unto, our right trustie and wel-beloved cosen, the Lady Frances Duchesse Dowager

A P P E N D I X.

Dowager of Richmond and Lenox, and to our welbeloved servant, Sir Francis Crane Knight, their executors, administrators and assignes, full free and absolute licence, power and authority that they the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, administrators and assignes, by themselves or any of them, or by their or any of their deputies, workmen or servants, shall and may, dureing the termes of yeares hereafter in these presents mentioned, make, in some convenient place at their or any of their pleasure or appointment, such a competent quantety of farthing tokens of copper as may be conveniently by them, or any of them yssued amongst the loving subjects of our heires and successors, within our realmes of England and Ireland, and the domynion of Wales, or any of them, within the termes of yeares hereafter mencyned, and the same, soe made, to utter, dispose, disperse and issue within the said realmes and domynion or any of them, according to the true meaning of these presents, at anie time within the said termes of yeeres hereafter in these presents mentioned ;

And our will and pleasure is, that the said farthinge tokens shall be made exactly and
arteficially

and to
Crane
s and
power
ffe of
Crane,
gnies,
their
r ser-
nes of
oned,
eir or
such
ens of
n, or
sub-
n our
l the
within
oned,
spose,
almes
ng to
anie
here-

e faid
y and
cially

A P P E N D I X.

arteficially of copper, by engines or instruments, haveing on the one side two scepters crossing under one diademe, and on the other side a harpe crowned with our title Carolus Dei Gratia Magne Brittannie, Francie et Hibernie Rex, weighing six graines a-piece or more, at the discretion of the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, administrators, deputies or assignes, with a privy marke from time to time to be sett uppon them, at the coyning or stamping of them, to discover the counterfeiting of any such like tokens by any others, which farthinge tokens wee doe hereby, for us our heires and successors, will and ordeyne to passe and to be generally used, betweene man and man, as tokens for the value of farthings, within our said realmes and domynion, in such manner and forme as in and by the said former letters patents is expressed.

And further of our more ample grace, certayne knowledge and meere motion, and for the considerations aforesaide, and to the intente that the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Craine, their executors, administrators and assignes, shall and may have and enjoy the full benefit

A P P E N D I X.

fitt and profitt intended unto them as by this our graunt, wee doe by these presents, for us our heires and successors, straightlie prohibite and forbid all and everie person and persons whatsoever (other than the said Duchesse Dowager of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, administrators and assignes, by themselves or their servants or deputies) to make or counterfeite such our farthinge tokens of copper, or any engines or instruments in resemblance of them, or any other tokens whatsoever, or to use or utter any other farthinge tokens or other tokens whatsoever, either made or counterfeited within our said realmes or domynion, or beyond the seas, or elsewhere, att any time after the commencement of these our letters pattents, upon paine of forfeiture of all such farthinge tokens or other tokens, and of all such engines or instruments as shall be made, used, uttered or sound, contrary to the true meaning of these presents, And uppon such further paynes, penalties and imprisonments, as by the lawes and statutes of these our realmes of England or Ireland respectively, or by our prerogative royall can or may be inflicted upon them for their contempt and breach of our royall
command-

s by
 ents,
 htlie
 erson
 said
 enox
 , ad-
 es or
 coun-
 pper,
 lance
 er, or
 ns or
 e or
 r do-
 here,
 nt of
 f for-
 other
 nstru-
 ed or
 these
 ynes,
 lawes
 gland
 roga-
 them
 royall
 aund-

IN THE NAME OF THE KING

That our power extended unto them as
the our crown, we do by this present
for us our heirs and successors, straight
forbid and forbid all and every person
and persons whatsoever (what than the said
John de Mowbray of Richmond and Lancaster
and Sir John de Crane, their heirs and
assigns and allies, by themselves or
their servants or deputies to make or cause
to make such our said tokens or
of any organs or instruments in relation
of them, or any other tokens whatsoever
to use or utter any other said tokens or
other tokens whatsoever, either made or
concocted within our said realm or
anywhere, or beyond the sea, or elsewhere
at any time after the coming into
of our said letters, upon pain that
of all such persons who shall be
found to have done or to do
as shall be made, used, or
found contrary to the meaning of this
present. And upon such default
penalty and imprisonment, as by
and officers of such our realm of England
or Ireland respectively, or by any
the royal can or may be inflicted upon them
for their contumacy and breach of the

comm
moie
our
moie
and
Duch
Franc
tors
given
cessor
An
tion
letter
fors,
of R
Crane
assign
putier
att all
the te
a con
and n
sell, b
other
of the
within
nions
ties a

A P P E N D I X.

commaundment in this behalfe, the one moiety of all such forfeitures to be to us our heires and successors, and the other moiety thereof wee doe, for us our heires and successors, give and grant unto the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane their executors, administrators and assignes, without any account to be given or rendered to us our heires or successors for the same;

And further alsoe, for the better execution of this our grant, Wee doe by these our letters patents, for us our heires and successors, give and graunt unto the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, administrators and assignes, that they, by themselves, their deputies, servants or factors, or any of them, att all tymes and from time to time dureing the termes of yeares hereby graunted, taking a constable or other officer with them, shall and may enter into any shipp, bottome, vessell, boate, shopp, house, ware-house, or any other place whatsoever, where they, or any of them, shall have cause to make search within any of our said realmes and domynions by water or land, aswell within liberties as without, and there to searche and
try

A P P E N D I X.

try by all waies and meanes for all such counterfeit farthinge tokens, or other tokens, engynes and instruments made for the makeing of the said tokens, as shall be brought in from the parts beyond the seas, or found to be made within any of our said realmes and domynion contrary to the true intent and meaning and purport of these presents ; And finding any such tokens, instruments or engynes, to arrest, seize, carry away and deteyne the same to the use in these letters patents before mentioned and expressed ;

To have and to hold, perceiue, use, exercise and enjoye all and singuler the afore-saide powers, liberties, priuiledges, licences, graunts, authorities and other the premisses, unto the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, administrators and assignes, from the day of the date hereof, unto the first day of August next comeing, and from thenceforth for and dureing the whole terme and tyme of seventeen yeares then next ensueing and fully to be compleat and ended ;

Yielding and paying, and the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, for themselves, their executors and administrators,

APPENDIX

...such
...er to-
...or the
...all be
...e seas,
...r said
...e true
...these
...ns, in-
...carry
...use in
...d and
...se, ex-
...afore-
...cences,
...misses,
...d and
...execu-
...m the
...day of
...ceforth
...d tyme
...g and
...uchesse
...Francis
...rs and
...trators,

...grant, to and with us our heires and successors, to yield and pay therefor yearly, within our heires and successors, the yearly rent or summe of one hundred marks of lawfull money of England, into the receipt of the exchequer of us our heires and successors in Westminster, at the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, and the fourth of our said Lord, or within twenty eight dayes next after the said feast by even and equal portions yearly to be paid during the termes aforesaid, the first payment thereof to begin at the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, in the yere of our Lord God one thousand six hundred twenty five, or within twenty eight dayes after the said feast, and so yearly thereafter.

Provided always that if it shall happen the said yearly rent of one hundred marks, or any part thereof, to be behind and unpaid by the space of twenty eight dayes next after either of the said feasts wherein the same ought to be paid as aforesaid, that we and our heires and successors the said King shall have, he void and of none effect.

A P P E N D I X.

administrators, doe covenant, promise and grant, to and with us our heires and successors, to yield and pay therefore yearly, unto us our heires and successors, the yearly rent or somme of one hundred marks of lawfull money of England, into the receipt of the exchequer of us our heires and successors at Westminster, at the feasts of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, and the Birth of our Lord God, or within twenty eight dayes next after the said feasts by even and equall portions yerely to be paid dureing the termes aforesaid, the first payment thereof to begin at the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, in the yere of our Lord God one thousand six hundred twenty-five, or within twenty eight dayes after the said feasts;

Provided always that if itt shall happen the said yerely rent of one hundred marks, or any parte thereof, to be behind and unpaid by the space of twenty eight days next after either of the said feasts wherein the same ought to be paid as aforesaid, that then and from thenceforth this our present grant shall cease, be void and of none effect,

A P P E N D I X.

any thing in these presents contayned to the contrary notwithstanding :

And further, of our more especiall grace, certeyne knowledge and mere motion, and for the considerations aforesaid, wee have given and graunted, and by these presents, for us our heires and successors, doe give and graunt unto the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, administrators, and assignes, all such profitts, gaines, benefitts, and advantages as shall be, from tyme to tyme dureing the termes of yeares aforesaid, made, gotten, raised and obteyned by the makeing, issueing or exchangeing of all such farthing tokens of copper in manner and forme aforesaid ; To have, perceive, receive and take the said profit, gayne and benefitt, to be raised and made as aforesaid, to the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, administrators and assignes, to their owne proper use for ever, without any account or other thing to be given or rendered to us our heires and successors for the same, other than the yearly rent in and by these presents reserved, and the moiety or one halfe of the forfeitures which

to the

race, and have
sents, give
Rich-
rane,
gnes,
d ad-
tyme
made,
eing,
thing
fore-
take
to be
said
d Sir
iftra-
er use
thing
neires
n the
rved,
tures
which

A P P E N D I X.

which shall happen dureing the said termes as aforesaid ;

And for the better distributing and dispersing of the said farthing tokens the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, for themselves their executors, administrators and assignes, doe covenant, promise and grant to and with us our heires and successors by these presents, that they the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, administrators and assignes, shall not onely be content and ready, dureing all the tyme hereby granted, to deliver forth the rate of one and twenty shillings in farthing tokens for every twenty shillings in sterling money, which any our loveing subjects shall be willing to give or disburse for the same, but alsoe, during the said termes, to deliver unto any our loveing subjects that shall find themselves surcharged with more of the farthing tokens heretofore made, by the authority of the letters patents of our said deare father, as hereafter to be made by vertue of these presents, than he can conveniently utter for his use and occasions, the somme of twenty shillings in sterling and currant moneys for every twenty one shillings in farthing tokens,

A P P E N D I X.

aswell of such as have been heretofore made by the authority aforesaid, as of such as shall be made by vertue of these presents, and so after that rate for all greater or lesser sommes, at the hands of all tradesmen, in all such place and places where the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, administrators or assignes shall issue or utter our said farthing tokens; And to the intent the said tokens may be brought to a more frequent and generall use for the good of our loving subjects without any inconvenience, according to our gracious intention: our will and pleasure is, that there be from tyme to tyme a convenient quantety of the said farthing tokens sent, and we doe hereby command and authorize the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors, deputies and assignes, from tyme to tyme, to send such a convenient quantety of them into as many citties, burroughs corporate and markett townes within our said realmes and domynion, as they or any of them shall conceive may be fitt for the necessary use of the said severall places, and the same to be left in the hands of some discreet person or persons, together with sufficient

A P P E N D I X

ent means for the redemptiō of prisoners as
 becometh to the citizens or inhabitants of the
 shires, boroughs, counties and other
 towns and other places, and such other
 as shall be able to assist or assist thereto, in
 such shall require. And our pleasure and
 command is that the chief officers and go-
 vernors, with the ministers and councillors of
 such shires, boroughs, counties and other
 towns, doe endeavour that the said
 prisoners be disposed and sold by public
 vendue man and man for the value of the
 things as before is expressed.

And further we doe hereby strictly
 charge and command all and singular mayors,
 sheriffs, constables, head-boroughs, custo-
 mers, collectors, searchers, warden and
 all other officers and ministers, in whom
 shall or may happen, as be and be
 assisting all all lawfull and convenient
 persons the said Duchesse of Richmond and
 Duke and Sir Francis Crane, their man-
 ners and administrators and assigns, and the
 and every of their deputies, factors and ser-
 vants, in the due execution of their respec-
 tive powers upon payne of our high dis-
 pleasure, and such paynes, punishments and
 imprisonments as by the laws and statutes

[illegible]

A P P E N D I X.

ent meanes for the rechange of the tokens to beuttered to the citizens or inhabitants of the said citties, borroughs corporate and markt townes and other places, and such other as shall be there resiant or resort thither, if cause shall require; And our pleasure and command is that the chief officers and governors, with the ministers and constables of such citties, borroughs corporate and markt townes, doe endeavour that the said tokens may be there disperfed and freely passe betwixt man and man for the value of farthings as before is expressed:

And further wee doe hereby straightly charge and command all and singuler maiors, sheriffs, constables, head-boroughs, comptrollers, customers, searchers, waiters, and all other officers and ministers to whom it shall or may apperteyne, to be aiding and assisting in all lawfull and convenient manner unto the said Duchesse of Richmond and Lenox and Sir Francis Crane, their executors administrators and assignes, and their and every of their deputies, factors and servants, in the due execution of these our letters patents upon payne of our high displeasure, and such paynes, punishments and imprisonments as by the lawes and statutes

A P P E N D I X.

of this our realme of England and Ireland, or by our prerogative royall, may or can be inflicted uppon them for their contempts in this behalfe :

And our further will and pleasure is, and wee doe hereby declare our intent and meaning to be, that all the farthing tokens of copper heretofore made, by vertue of the said letters patents of our said deare father, shall still passe and be yssued amongst our loveing subjects, within our said realmes of England and Ireland and dominion of Wales, for the value of farthings in such manner and forme as the same dureing the force of the said letters patents did passe and were issued, notwithstanding the surrender and determination of the said letters patents, under such priviledges, powers, provisions, cautions, forfeitures, punishments and restraints, as before in these presents wee have limitted and appointed for such farthen tokens hereafter to be made and issued by vertue of these presents.

Although expresse mention, &c.

In witnes, &c.

Witnes our selfe att Westminster, the eleventh day of July.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pro

A P P E N D I X

Per Franciscum Crane.

REX, vicissim prius die Julii, concessit
Francisco Crane vicem officium cancellarii
ordinis garterii infra eandem de Windsor
in comitatu Berke, and cum eisdem
significavit, jussit ordinis durante vita

*A Grant of the Office of Master-Mason
and Architect.*

CHARLES, by the grace of God King
of England, Scotland, France, and
Defender of the Faith, &c.

To all, whome these presents shall come,
Greeting.

Knowe ye that we, of our especial
grace, certain knowledge and mere in-
ner, and for diverse other good causes and
considerations be at this present move-
have given and granted, and, by these
presentes, do give and grant unto our
beloved servant Nicholas Stone the office
and place of our Master-Mason and Archi-

Witness our hand, at London, the 10th day of May, 1571.

A P P E N D I X

of this our realm of England and Ireland, as by our prerogative royall, may or can be inflicted upon them for their contumpts in this behalf.

And our further will and pleasure is, and we do hereby declare our intent and meaning to be, that all the farthings which of copper have been made, by virtue of the said letters patents of our said dear father, shall still passe and be vssued amongst our loving subjects, within our said realm of England and Ireland and dominions thereof, for the value of farthings in such manner and forme as the same during the term of the said letters patents did passe and were used, notwithstanding the forfeiture and determination of the said letters patents, and such providedges, powers, priviledges, exemptions, licencitures, punishments, and penalties, as before in this behalf we have limited and appointed for the said farthings, to be made and used by virtue of the said letters patents.

In witness whereof

We have hereunto set our hand

at the City of Westminster

the seventh day of June

By the King's Commandment

A P P E N D I X.

Pro Francisco Crane.

REX, vicesimo primo die Julii, concessit Francisco Crane militi officium cancellarii ordinis garterii infra castrum de Windsor in comitatu Berks, unà cum custodiâ sigillorum ejusdem ordinis durante vita.

P. S.

*A Grant of the Office of Master-Mason
and Architect. **

CHARLES, by the grace of God King of England, Scotland, France, and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To all whome these presents shall come, Greeting.

Knowe yee that wee, of our especiall grace, certaine knowledge and meere motion, and for divers other good causes and considerations us at this present moveing, have given and graunted, and, by these presents, for us our heirs and successors, doe give and graunte to our trusty and wel-beloved servaunt Nicholas Stone the office and place of our Master Mason and Archi-

* Rymer, vol. xviii, p. 675.

A P P E N D I X.

teckt for all our buildings and reparations within our honor and castle of Windsor, and him the said Nicholas Stone, our said Master Mason and Architeckt for all our said buildings and reparations within our honour and castle of Windsor aforesaid, wee doe make, ordaine constitute and appointe by these presents.

To have hold execute and enjoy the said office and place of our Master Mason and Architeckt for all our buildings and reparations within our honour and castle of Windsor aforesaid, to the said Nicholas Stone, by himselfe, or his sufficient deputy and deputies, for and dureing the terme of his naturall life ;

And further, of our more ample grace, certeine knowledge and mere motion, wee have given and graunted, and by these presents, for us our heires and successors, we doe give and graunt to the said Nicholas Stone for the executeing of the said office and place, the wages and fee of twelve pence of lawfull money of England by the day, in as large and ample manner as William Suthis, or any other person or persons heretofore, having executed and enjoyed the said office and place, hath had or ought to have had

ions
for,
said
our
our
wee
pinte

the
afon
and
le of
holas
puty
ne of

race,
wee
pre-
s, we
holas
office
pence
ay, in
lliam
here-
e said
have
had

A P P E N D I X.

had and enjoyed ; to have and yearely to receive the said wages and fee of twelve pence by the daye, to the said Nicholas Stone and his assignes, from the daye of the date of these presents, for and dureing the naturall life of him the said Nicholas Stone, out of the treasure of us our heires and successors, by the hands of the treasurer and chamberlaines of us our heires and successors there for the time being, at the fower usuall feasts or termes of the yeare, that is to say, at the feasts of the Nativitie of Saint John Baptist, Saint Michael the Archangell, the Birth of our Lord God, and the Annuntiation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, by even and equall portions yearlie to be paid, together with all other profitts commodities and allowances to the same office and place due, incident or in anie wise appertayneing, in as lardge and ample manner as the said William Suthis or any other person or persons heretofore having executed and enjoyed the said office hath had, or ought to have had and enjoyed.

Although expresse mention, &c.

In witnesse whereof, &c.

Witnesse our selfe at Westminster, the one and twentieth daye of Aprill.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A P P E N D I X.

Pro Nicholao Stone.

THE King, the twenty first day of Aprill, granteth to Nicholas Stone the office and place of Master Mason of all the King's buildings and reparations within the honor and castle of Windsor during his life. P. S.

*De concessione officii Abrahamo Vanderdoort. **

CHARLES, by the grace of God, &c. To all to whome, &c. Greeting.

Whereas our welbeloved Abraham Vanderdoort Esquire hath, by many chardgeable tryalls and long practice, attayned to the art, mistery, science and skill of imbossing and making of medales, great or smale, moulded or pressed, or in any other manner in gould, silver or brasse, which the former emperors and monarches of the world have heretofore beene wont to leave as monuments of antiquitie to their posterities, and are nowe alsoe growne in use amongst many of the princes of Christendome,

* Rymer, vol. xviii. p. 73.

A. P. P. E. N. D. I. X.

Know, ye therefore that we, being wil-
ling to approve to our selfe the service
and employment of the said Abraham Van-
derburg in that and, industry, science and
industry, have of our especiall grace, full
power, knowledge and memory given
and granted, and by these presents do
give and warrant unto the said Abraham Van-
derburg, his heirs and assigns, full power
and authority to use, to cause to be used
the office or place of master, upholder and
keeper of the medals of us our heirs and
successors of all sizes and quantities to be
struck in gold, silver or brass, moulded
or pressed, or in other manner whatsoever
and to have the overseeing and keeping of
the same, for the service of us our heirs and
successors. And him the said Abraham Van-
derburg we doe by these presents, for us
our heirs and successors, constitute, appoint
and ordaine to be the Master, upholder and
keeper of the medals of us our heirs and
successors, of all sizes and quantities to be
struck in gold, silver or brass, moulded
or pressed, or in other manner whatsoever,
and to have the overseeing and keeping of
the same, for the service of us our heirs and
successors.

To

ay of
ne the
all the
within
ng his
P. S.

nder-

d, &c.

a Van-
geable
to the
boosing
smale,
man-
ch the
world
as mo-
erities,
mongst

Knowe

APPENDIX

Pro Nicholao Steno.

THE King, the twenty fifth
of April, granted to Nicholas Steno
of the place of Master Mason of
the King's Buildings, and repairs
the honor and estate of Windsor Castle.

De concessione ass. in Abbatem
et monachos de

CHARLES by the grace of God
King of England, &c. Greeting.
Whereas our beloved son Abbot
and monks of the Abbey of
Winchester, by many charters
royal and long practice, enjoyed
the privilege, sole and full of
the making of medals, great or
small, of gold or silver, or of any other
metal, in gold, silver or brass, which
former emperors and monarches of
France have heretofore been wont to
use as a mark of antiquity to their
monies, and are now also granted
to many of the princes of Christendom.

* Rymer, vol. xviii. p. 73.

K
ling
and
dero
prof
teyn
and
us
grat
the
mak
succ
wro
or p
And
the
succ
dero
our
and
mak
succ
wro
or p
and
the
succ

A P P E N D I X.

Know, yee therefore that wee, being willing to appropriate to our selfe the service and imployment of the said Abraham Vanderdort in that arte, mistery, science and profession, have of our especiall grace, certeyne knowledge and meere motion, given and graunted, and by these presents, for us our heires and successors doe give and graunt unto the said Abraham Vanderdoort, the office or place of maister imbossor and maker of the medales of us our heires and successors of all sizes and quantities to be wrought in gould, silver or brasse, moulded or pressed, or in other matter whatsoever, And to have the overseeing and keeping of the same, for the service of us our heirs and successors, And him the said Abraham Vanderdoort wee doe by these presents, for us our heirs and successors, constitute, appointe and ordaine to be the Maister Imbossor and maker of the medales of us our heires and successors, of all sizes and quantities to be wrought in gould, silver or brasse, moulded or pressed, or in other manner whatsoever, and to have the overseeing and keeping of the same, for the service of us our heires and successors;

To

A P P E N D I X.

To have, hould, occupie and enjoy the said office or place unto the said Abraham Vanderdoort and his assignes, for and dureing the natural life of him the said Abraham Vanderdoorte.

And further, of our especiall grace certeyne knowledge and meere motion wee have given and graunted, and by theis presents for us our heires and successors, doe give and graunte unto the saide Abraham Vanderdoorte, for the exerciseing of the saide office or place, the yearlie fee and allowance of fortie poundes of lawfull money of England by the yeare, to have, hould, receive and enjoy the said fee and allowance of fortie poundes by the yeare to the said Abraham Vanderdoorte, out of the treasure of us our heires and successors, at the receipte of the exchequer of us our heires and successors, by the hands of the treasurer and chamberlaynes of us our heires and successors there for the tyme being, at the sower usual feasts of the yeare, that is to saye, at the feast of the Nativitie of Sainte John Baptiste, Sainte Michael the Archangell, the Birth of our Lord and the Annuntiation of the blessed Virgin Mary, by even portions to be paied, The firste pay-
ment

[illegible]

A P P E N D I X.

ment thereof to begin at the feaste of Sainte John Baptist next comeing after the date hereof, together with all and all manner of other fees, profitts, advantages, rightes, liberties, commodities and emoluments whatsoever to the said office or place belonging or of righte apperteyning, or which hereafter may any way be due belong or apperteyne; wherefore our will and pleasure is, And wee doe, by these presents, for us our heires and successors command and authorize the said treasurer, chancellor, undertreasurer and barons of the said exchequer for the time being, and all other the officers and ministers of the said court, and of the receyte there for the tyme being, that they and every of them, to whom itt doeth or shall apperteyne, doe not onelye upon sighte of theis our lettres patents or the inrollment of them from tyme to tyme, paie and deliver, or cause to be paid and delivered unto the said Abraham Vanderdoorte and his assignes the said yearly fee and allowance of fortie poundes as the same shall growe due, but doe alsoe give allowance thereof according to the true intent and meaning of these presents, and theis our letters patents or the inrollment thereof, shall

A P P E N D I X.

shall be yearlie and from tyme to tyme, aswell to the said treasurer and chamberlaines of our said exchequer, as to all other the officers and ministers of us our heires and successors, to whome it shall apperteine, a sufficient warrant and dischardge in this behalfe :

Although expresse mention, &c.

In witnes, &c.

Witnes our selfe att Westmynster, the fourteenth day of May.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo,

• *De concessione ad vitam Abrahamo Vanderdoort.*

CHARLES by the grace of God, &c.
To all whome, &c. Greeting.

Whereas wee have appointed our servant Abraham Vanderdoort Esquire to oversee and take care of all our pictures which are at Whitehall and other our houses of resort, to prevent and keepe them (so much as in him lyeth) from being spoiled or defaced,

• Rymer, vol. xviii. p. 100.

tyme,
umber-
l other
heires
apper-
edge in

er, the

Sigillo,

o Van-

d, &c.

servant
oversec
ich are
resort,
h as in
efaced,

A P P E N D I X.

to order marke and number them, and to keepe a register of them, to receive and deliver them, and likewise to take order for the makeing and copping of pictures as wee or the Lord Chamberlaine of our household shall directe, And to this end are pleased that hee shall have acceffe at convenient times into our galleries chambers and other roomes where our pictures are ;

Knowe yee that wee, in consideration of the good and acceptable service done and to be done unto us by our said servaunt Abraham Vanderdoort in manner as afore-said, of our especiall grace, certeyne knowledge and meere motion, have given and graunted, and by theis presents for us, our heires and successors, doe give and graunt unto the said Abraham Vanderdoort the office or place of overseer of all the pictures of us, our heirs and successors, And him the said Abraham Vanderdoort wee doe by these presents, for us, our heires and successors, constitute, ordayne and appointe to be the overseer of all the pictures of us, our heires and successors, to have, hold, occupy and enjoy the said office or place unto the said Abraham Vanderdoort and his assignes, for
and

A P P E N D I X.

and dureing the naturall life of him the said Abraham Vanderdoort.

And further, of our especiall grace, certayne knowledge and meere motion, Wee have given and graunted, and by theis presents for us, our heirs and successors, doe give and graunt unto the said Abraham Vanderdoort, for the exercising of the said office or place, the yearlie fee or allowance of fortie pounds of lawfull money of England by the yeere, to have, hold, receive and enjoy the said fee and allowance of fortie pounds by the yeare unto the said Abraham Vanderdoort and his assignes, for and dureing the naturall life of the said Abraham Vanderdoort, out of the treasure of us, our heires and successors, out of the receipte of the exchequer of us, our heires and successors, by the hands of the treasurer and chamberlaynes of us our heires and successors there for the tyme being, at the fower usuall feasts of the yeare, that is to saye, at the feastes of the Nativitie of Sainte John Baptist, Sainte Michaell the Archangell, the Byrth of our Lord God, and the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary, by even portions to be payde the
firste

A P P E N D I X

the payments to begin at the feast of the
 nativity of St. John Baptist next coming
 after the date hereof,

Wherunto our will was pleased to be
 we do by these presents for us and heirs
 and successors, commissioners and authorities
 the said treasury, chamberlain, under-treasurer
 and barons of the said exchequer for the
 year being, that they and every of them in
 whole or parts or both as they shall see fit
 only upon sight of such our letters patents
 or the instructions of such foreign princes or
 states, pay and deliver, or cause to be paid
 and delivered unto the said ambassadors
 envoys and his allies the full sum of
 for and allowance of some pension as the
 same shall grow due; hereunto they shall
 shew no default attending us and our he-
 irs and reigning of our persons, and shall
 our letters patents or the instructions thereof
 make void and have no power to make any
 in the said matters, nor shew any default
 in this behalf touching us or our heirs and
 assigns and ourselves in the said letters and
 instructions, or otherwise in the said matters
 touching us or our heirs and assigns.

A P P E N D I X

and during the naturall life of him the said
Abraham Vanderdonck

And further, of our especiall grace, con-
taining knowledge and meere motion, we
have given and granted, and by these pre-
sents for us, our heirs, and successors, do
give and grant unto the said Abraham Van-
derdonck, for the exercising of the office or
place, the yearly fee or salary of some
pounds of lawfull money of this
land by the year, to have, hold, receive,
and carry the said fee and salary
during the term of years, unto the
said Abraham Vanderdonck, his heirs, and
successors, during the naturall life of the
said Abraham Vanderdonck, out of the
treasury of the said colony, and out of the
revenue of the exchange of the said colony,
and out of the said lands of the said colony,
and out of the said chambers of the said colony,
and out of the said offices of the said colony,
the said Abraham Vanderdonck, his heirs, and
successors, the sum of the said yearly fee or
salary, to be paid unto the said Abraham Van-
derdonck, his heirs, and successors, by the
said colony, by even portions to be paid

firste
nativ
after
W
wee
and
the f
and
tyme
whom
only
or t
tyme
and
derd
fee a
same
allow
tent
our
shalt
to t
our
office
succ
teyn
Vo

A P P E N D I X.

firste paymente to begin at the feast of the
nativitie of St. John Baptiste nexte comeing
after the date hereof;

Wherefore our will and pleasure is, and
wee doe by theis presents for us our heires
and successors, commaunde and authorize
the said treasurer, chauncellor, undertreasurer
and barons of the said exchequer for the
tyme being, that they and everie of them, to
whome it doeth or shall apperteyne, doe not
only uppon sight of theis our lettres patents
or the inrollment of them from tyme to
tyme, paye and deliver, or cause to be payde
and delivered unto the said Abraham Van-
derdoorte and his assignes the said yerely
fee and allowance of fortie poundes, as the
same shall growe due, but doe alsoe give full
allowance thereof according to the true in-
tent and meaning of these presents, and theis
our letters patents or the inrollment thereof,
shalbe yerely and from tyme to tyme, aswell
to the said treasurer and chamberlaines of
our said exchequer, as to all other the
officers and ministers of us our heires and
successors, to whome it shall or may apper-
teyne, a sufficient warrant and discharge in

A P P E N D I X.

this behalfe; Although expresse mention,
&c.

In witnes, &c.

Witnes our self at Westmynster the thir-
tith day of May.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*De Warranto speciali pro Georgio Duci
Buckingham et aliis.**

CHARLES, by the grace of God, &c.

To our right trusty and right entirely
beloved Cosen and Counsellor

George Duke of Buckingham our High
Admirall of England,

To our right trusty and right welbeloved
Cosen and Councellor

Henry Earle of Holland,

To our right trusty and right welbeloved
Councellor

Edward Lord Conway one of our Princi-
pall Secretaries of State,

And to our trusty and right welbeloved
Spencer Lord Compton.

And

To our trusty and welbeloved servants

* Rymer, vol. xviii. p. 236.

Sir

tion,

thir-

gillo.

Duci

&c.

tirely

High

loved

loved

rinci-

ved

103

Sir

S
jewel
A
E
our
cers
may
W
said
Hol
to t
for
the
hand
jewel
inge
say)
A
Mirr
faire
mon
dyan
cutt
A
goul
mon
bign
A

A P P E N D I X.

Sir Henry Mildmay Knight, Master of our jewell house.

And

Endymion Porter one of the groomes of our bedchamber, and to all other our officers ministers and loving subjects whom ytt may any way concerne, Greetinge.

Whereas wee have lately ymployed the said Duke of Buckingham and Earle of Holland as our Ambassadors Extraordinary to the States of the United Provinces, and for our speciall service have commaunded the said Lord Compton to deliver into the hands of the said Lord Conwey the severall jewells, hereafter particularly mentioned, be-inge att that tyme in his custody (that is to say)

A great riche jewell of goulde, called the Mirror of Greate Brittaine, haveing twoe faire table diamonds, twoe other large diamonds cutt lozen wise, garnished with small dyamonds and a pendant of a faire dyamond cutt in faucetts without soyle:

A faire jewell in fashion like a fether of goulde, having in the middest one greate dyamond and thirty other dyamonds of severall bignes, and five small dyamonds in a crosse:

A faire flower of goulde with three greate

A P P E N D I X.

ballasses in the middest, a greate poynted dyamond and three great pearles fixe with a faire pearle pendant, called The Brethren:

A greate poynted dymond with the collet taken from a collar of goulde, wherein yet remaines eighte greate rocke rubies and twenty greate pearles set in twoes, with a long pearle pendant:

A broken collar of goulde of thirty peeces, whereof fifteen are roses and fifteen crowned cyphers of the late Kinge and Queens names, wherein are nowe remaining eleaven poynted dyamonds and nyne table dyamonds:

A jewell of goulde of the letter *I*, having one longe fayre table dyamond and twoe lesser square table triangled dyamonds, and a rose dyamond, and a greate ovall pearle pendant:

The greate collar of ballast rubies, conteyninge twenty peeces of goulde, whereof tenne are sett with greate ballas rubies, and tenne with sixteene round pearles in eiche peece:

One greate saphire cutt in fosserts, one pendant saphire cutt in fosserts, one ballast ruby with a longe pearle pendant, one bal-

Probably for K. James,

last

A P P E N D I X

...the said Duke of Buckingham and Duke of Gloucester ...

A greute armist in a collar of gold ...
All which Jewells the said Lord Con-
... according to our commandment ...
... the said Lord Con- ...
... did deliver them ...
... the eighth day of November ...
... the said Duke of ...
... the Duke of Buckingham and Duke of Gloucester ...
... to be disposed of as we have ...
... directed them for our service.

And whereas the said Sir Henry ...
... of our Jewell house, by our ...
... commandment upon or about ...
... the first and twentieth day of October ...
... did deliver out of his custody ...
... unto the said Duke and Duke, ...
... for them, some freewill Jewells ...
... of rich plate and Jewells ...
... particularly mentioned in the ...
... of the said Duke of ...
... of Jewells ...
... there are, first two faire diamonds, ...
... faire rubies, two emeralds, and two

A P P E N D I X.

last ruby without foyle in a collett of goulde
enamelled :

A greate amatist in a collet of goulde.

All which jewells the saide Lord Compton according to our commaundment did deliver unto the saide Lord Conwey, and the said Lord Conwey by our commaundment did deliver them uppon or neare aboute the eighte day of November nowe last past unto the said Endymion Porter to bee carried beyond the seas into Holland, and there to bee delivered unto the saide Duke of Buckingham and Earle of Holland by them twoe to be disposed of as wee have specially directed them for our service.

And whereas the saide Sir Henry Mildmay the master of our jewell house, by our like especiall commaundment uppon or aboute the sixe and twentieth day of October nowe last past, did deliver out of his custody and charge unto the saide Duke and Earle, or their servaunts for them, their severall parcells of riche plate and jewells hereafter particularly mentioned in their presents,

That is to saie,

Inprimis, one basen of goulde, in the bottome there are sett two sayre dyamonds, twoe sayre rubies, twoe emeraulds, and sea-

A P P E N D I X.

venteene faire pearles, and the brymme of the same garnished with fower faire dyamonds, fower faire rubies, fower faire emeraulds, and forty eight clusters of pearles, there beinge fower faire pearles in every cluster, of the waighte of one hundred and thirteen ounces.

Item, one very faire layer of mother of perle, being a shell crazed in fundry places and limited againe, garnished with goulde, the foote thereof cutt eighte square, in the lower parte whereof is one dyamond without a foyle, fower rocke rubies, twoe fayre emraulds, and one saphire, and uppon the upper parte of the same square is one very faire dyamond without foyle, one faire rocke ruby, and twoe faire emraulds, the shanke thereof garnished with twoe very faire rubies, twoe very faire emraulds, and three very faire pearls pendant, the body thereof garnished with twoe very faire rubies, twoe faire emraulds, two faire dyamonds and six pearles, the handle being an antique man of goulde garnished with fixe rubies, one emrauld, one saphire, and one pearle pendant, layinge his one hand uppon a goodly ballace, and the other hand uppon a goodly ruby, and from the body to the

the
ds,
ds,
ere
ter,
een

of
ices
ide,
the
with-
tyre
the
very
aire
the
very
and
ody
ru-
lya-
ring
with
and
and
and
y to
the

[illegible]

The first of these is the fact that the
 government has been unable to
 maintain a stable currency. The
 value of the dollar has fallen
 sharply since 1929, and this
 has led to a loss of confidence
 in the government's financial
 policy. The second is the fact
 that the government has been
 unable to maintain a stable
 budget. The deficit has grown
 steadily since 1929, and this
 has led to a loss of confidence
 in the government's financial
 policy. The third is the fact
 that the government has been
 unable to maintain a stable
 foreign policy. The United States
 has been unable to maintain
 a consistent policy towards
 the world, and this has led to
 a loss of confidence in the
 government's foreign policy.

the
mo
rub
wo
two
gas
and
dya
rub
den
per
a le
han
thr

VII
bat
bry
for
and
bie
wel
I
win
one
ewe
wit
thr

A P P E N D I X.

the same shell, garnished with twoe dyamonds, fower rubies and twoe very faire rubies, with twoe pearles pendant in twoe womens hands, houldinge betweene the other twoe hands a goodly ballace like a harte, the garniture of the same shell above the brymme and spoute downwards to the body with five dyamonds, two of them being greate, seaven rubies, fower emraulds, one emrauld pendent, one blewe saphire, and three pearls pendent, with two severall pearles sett, and a longe pearle sett in the topp over the saide harte of ballace, weighinge one hundred and threescore ounces :

Item, one bason and layer of goulde, the bason enamelled about the busshell and brymme, and the layer sutable, haveing forty eight small dyamonds in the bason, and thirtie three small dyamonds, thirtie rubies, and twelve greate saphires in the layer, weighing two hundred and twoe ounces :

Item, a bason and ewer of goulde, sett with dyamonds rubies and emraulds, and one greate ballace ruby in the middest of the ewer the armes of Denmarke in the bason with Anna Regina, weighing one hundred threescore five ounces and a halfe :

Item, a faire boll of goulde, with a cover
X 4
garnished

A P P E N D I X

garnished with dyamonds rubies and em-
raulds, in the topp a wilde man with a ruby
pendent in his hand, and Anna Regina within
the cover, weighing fifty one ounces and
halfe a quarter :

Item, a standing cupp of gould, with a
cover garnished with dyamonds rubies and
emraulds all perfecte, having the armes of
Denmarke within the cover, weighing fiftie
ounces scante :

Item, one cupp of goulde, with a cover
graven on the body, with an alter and an in-
scription over itt (nil nisi vota), and the si-
militude of a temple graven with a pera-
mides on the topp of the cover, and a har-
nised man on the topp thereof holding an
antique shield in his left hand, weighing
two hundred ounces and a halfe :

Item, one bason and layer of goulde
plaine, weighing one hundred fower score
and sixteene ounces :

Item, a paire of faire bolls and covers of
goulde raised with talbotts on the sides,
weighing one hundred and twentie ounces :

Item, a faire standing cupp of gould, gar-
nished about the cover with eleaven dya-
monds, and two poynted dyamonds about
the cupp, seaventeene table dyamonds and

me-
by
hin-
and
the
a
and
of
tie
the
ver-
in-
fi-
ra-
ar-
an-
ing
de-
ore
the
of
es,
s;
ar-
rap-
out-
nd
ne

[illegible]

A P P E N D I X

one pearle pendent uppon the cupp, with theis words *bound to obey and serve*, and *H.* and *I.* knitt together; in the topp of the cover the Queens armes, and Queene Janes armes houlden by twoe boyes under a crowne imperiall, weighing threescore and five ounces and a halfe:

Item, a cupp of goulde with a cover garnished with redd roses and full sett, and garnished with course ballaces or rubies and saphires, and one and twentie troches of pearles, three pearles in every troche, weighing fiftie six ounces scante:

Item, a highe salt of goulde in the forme of a shippe, with a strikeing clocke in the cover garnished with dyamonds, rubies, saphires, emrauldes, jacints, amatists, ballaces and perles, weighing one hundred threescore twoe ounces and a halfe:

Item, one salte of goulde, called *the Morris Daunce*, haveing the foote garnished with sixe greate saphires and fiftene course dyamonds, thirtie seven course rubies, fortie twoe small garnishing perles, haveing uppon the shanke three great course saphires and three great course perles, uppon the border about the shanke twelve course dyamonds, eightene course rubies, and fif-

tie

A P P E N D I X

tie twoe garnishing perles, and standinge about that five morris dauncers and a taberer, haveing amongst the morris dauncers and taberer thirteene small garnishinge perles and one ruby, the lady houlding the salte haveing uppon her garment from her foote to her face fiftye garnishing perles and eightene course rubies, the foote of the same salte haveing fower course rubies and fower course dyamonds, the border about the middle of the same salte haveing fower course dyamonds, seaven rubies and eighte perles, and uppon the topp of the said saulte fower dyamonds, fower rubies and three greate pearles, haveing uppon the tyre of her head tenn course rubies, twelve course dyamonds and twentie nyne course garnishinge perles, weighinge one hundred fifty one ounces and a halfe and halfe a quarter:

Item, one cupp of goulde called *the Dreame of Paris*, haveing uppon the cover thereof the image of Paris, Jupiter, Venus, Pallas and Juno, and Paris horse uppon the cover, garnished with eightene dyamonds greate and small, and in the five borders of the same cover thirtie twoe greate rubies, Jupiter garnished with tenn small rubies, and Paris helmett garnished with twoe small rubies,

Venus

APPENDIX

Venerable Father, I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst. in relation to the matter of the small rubric, which appears in the first edition of the same. I am glad to hear that you have been successful in your efforts to secure the correction of this error. I have been informed that the same has been corrected in the second edition, and I am sure that the correction will be found in the third edition also. I am sure that the correction will be found in the third edition also. I am sure that the correction will be found in the third edition also.

A P P E N D I X

Venus and Pallas either of them haveing one small rubie uppon their brest, Juno wanting her chaplett, the horse of Paris haveing eighte small rubies, alsoe uppon the five borders of the same fortie one great perles, Jupiter haveing his garment garnished with thirtie two small perles, Paris haveing one small perle uppon the topp of his cap, Venus having twoe perles hanging downe from her chaplett, Juno haveing uppon her chaplett hanging downe twoe small perles, and uppon her buttocks twoe small perles, the horse garnished with twenty seaven perles great and small, the cupp haveing upon the foote and shanke twentie sixe rubies greate and small, tenne dyamonds of divers sorts, fower saphires, and thirty eighte perles greate and small, weighing one hundred twenty and one ounces :

Item, a trencher salte of golde in forme of a castle, garnished with dyamonds, rubies, emraulds and perles, weighing one and twentye ounces and a quarter :

Item, one cupp and cover of golde, weighing thirtie ounces :

Item, one cupp of golde the cover and foote enamelled with eighte course dyamonds, fower on the cover, and fower lesser

A P P E N D I X.

fer on the foote, and in the topp of the cover a faire pointed emraulde and another knobb of goulde enamel'd like the emraulde, weighing twentie eighte ounces and a quarter :

Item, one high salte of goulde with a cover of goulde, in the cover twelve ballace rubies, nine sapphires, three dyamonds, and on the topp a woman haveing a rose dyamond in one hand, and in the other an arrowe with a dyamond at the end garnished with perles fixed and pendant, wanting sixe perles, nyneteene small dyamonds in the coronett, the cover weighing threescore ounces, the salte sett with forty five ballace rubies, thirtie sixe sapphires, seaven small dyamonds, and garnished with perles fixed and pendant, wanting divers perles, weighing twoe hundred thirtie fower ounces scante, weighing in toto twoe hundred fowerscore sixe ounces and a quarter :

Item, one cupp of goulde, the cover and foote enamelled with eighte course dyamonds, fower on the cover, and fower lesser on the foote, and in the topp of the cover a faire pointed emrauld, and another knobb of gould enamelled like an emrauld, weighing

A P P E N D I X

weighing twentie eight ounces, and A 24-40

Item, one cupp, the full thereof agree
with fashion, called the Constable's Cupp,
with an aggett in the foot, all garnished
with gould enameled, set with rubies and
diamonds, with a cover of gould enameled
enamelled and garnished with rubies and
diamonds, set about with twelve points
heads of aggett, in the middle of each
set with two faces garnished with
diamonds, weighing nine ounces and
four ounces.

Item, one cupp and cover of gould
drappes and a branch of gould set with
enamelled like dayboys, weighing
three ounces.

Item, one layer of gould set with
large drappes, the head of which is
garnished with rubies, and the
enamelled with white and green enamel
only in the top of the cupp, weighing
three ounces and a half.

Item, eight greeves of gould set
with, weighing one hundred and
four ounces and a quarter.

Item, five truncheons of gould set
with, weighing one hundred and
four ounces.

A P P E N D I X.

weighing twentie eight ounces and a quarter :

Item, one cupp, the boll thereof agett ovall fashion, called *the Constables Cupp*, with an aggett in the foote, all garnished with gould enamelled, sett with rubies and dyamonds, with a cover of goulde likewise enamelled and garnished with rubies and dyamonds, sett about with fower antique heads of aggetts, in the inside one aggett cutt with twoe faces garnished with dyamonds, weighing fiftie seaven ounces three quarters :

Item, one cupp and cover of goulde with dropps and a branch of flowers in the topp enamelled like dayseys, weighing thirtie sixe ounces :

Item, one layer of goulde chased with longe dropps, the spoute between a serpente garnished with rubies, perles and flowers enamelled with white and redd, wanting a ruby in the topp of the cover, weighing fortie ounces scante :

Item, eighte great dishes of goulde with armes, weighing one hundred fowerscore fower ounces and a quarter :

Item, sixe trencher plates of goulde with
2. armes,

A P P E N D I X.

armes, weighing threescore and fowerteene ounces one quarter and halfe a quarter :

Item, twelve fruite dishes of gould with the armes of Denmarke, weighing one hundred and fowerscore five ounces and a quarter :

Item, a posnett of goulde with a cover, weighing twentie ounces and a quarter scante :

Item a boll and cover of goulde with roses and crownes, and a crowne with a crosse on the topp of the cover, weighing threescore nyne ounces and halfe a quarter :

Item, one paire of goulde cupps with covers, haveinge blewe snake rings in the topp of theire covers, weighing thirtie ounces and a halfe :

Item, twoe trencher plates of gould standinge uppon pillers, weighing one hundred and tenne ounces one quarter and a halfe :

Item, one porringer and cover of goulde, weighing twenty seven ounces three quarters and a halfe :

Item, one cupp and cover of goulde, weighing thirtie one ounces and halfe a quarter :

Item, one cupp and cover of goulde, weighing

...de,
...ing

[illegible]

weig
and
weig
and
leave
weig
quan
It
fashi
and
It
tween
It
garn
turq
rubi
topp
inge
ter :
It
garn
phire
on t
fowe
little
and

A P P E N D I X.

weighing twentie five ounces one quarter and a halfe :

Item, one cupp and cover of goulde, weighing twentie three ounces three quarters and a halfe :

Item, a collar of goulde, conteining seaventeene roses and seaventeene knots, weighing twenty nynne ounces and three quarters :

Item, a bason and ewer of goulde ovall fashion, weighing threescore eleaven ounces and a halfe :

Item, a gridiron of goulde, weighing twentie two ounces a quarter and a halfe :

Item, a cupp of aggott, with a cover garnished with gould and full of emraulds, turquesses, dyamonds, roses of dyamonds, rubies and perles, with a saphire on the topp, with a boy houldinge a speare, weighing fiftie three ounces and halfe a quarter :

Item, a lookinge glasse set in goulde, garnished on the one side with two saphires, fower rubies and one emmaulde, and on the other side with fower saphires and fower rubies, the Steele of aggott, two little boyes, one of them houldinge a pearle and five perles hanginge, on the other parte

A P P E N D I X.

of the body is a man on horsebacke, the body beinge a clocke within a cristall garnished with fower dyamonds and fiftie five rubies, with fower antique boyes enammelled white, twoe of them beareing in either hand a perle, and the other twoe, the one haveinge twoe perles and the other hath one perle in their hands, wantinge fower perles in the saide antique boys, the base or foote standinge uppon fower round cristalls garnished with tenne rubies, and fower naked women of goulde standing att every corner one, and a man in the topp beinge naked, weighing fowerscore and seaventeene ounces three quarters and a halfe:

Item, one plate of goulde, graven on the one side with astronomy, and on the other side with a shippe, called the *Tryumphe*, with a case of murrey velvet, weighing three score and thirteene ounces:

Item, one layre, the foote body and handle of aggett, the body crased, garnished with gould and sett with dyamonds, rubies and amethysts, one emraulde and one saphire, the foote having a border of small rubies rounde about itt, weighing twentie eight ounces and halfe a quarter:

Item, a cupp of aggett with a cover of goulde

the
gar-
five
mel-
either
one
one
series
foote
gar-
aked
corner
ked,
nces
the
other
with
tree-
and
with-
ru-
one
mall
arie
of
ulde

ge
in
fin
rul
per
ing
30
rec
be
vic
pri
32
pla
hav
tin
the
ma
ton
Eas
live
nor
the
the
spe
the
per
som

A P P E N D I X.

goulde like a tent, haveinge a morris daunce in the cover, sett with twentie saphires, nine small diamonds, and seaventeene ballace rubies, garnished with pearles fixed, and pearles and beads of gould pendant, weighing threescore and eighte ounces :

All which jewells and plate have beene received by the saide Duke and Earle, to be disposed of by them for our especiall service according as wee have given unto them private directions :

Nowe forasmuch as the saide jewells and plate are of greate value, and many of them have longe continued as itt were in a continuall discent for many years togeather with the crowne of England, and therefore it may not bee safe for the saide Lord Compton, Lord Conwey, Sir Henry Mildmay and Endymion Porter, or any of them, to deliver them out of their severall charges, nor for the saide Duke and Earle to receive the same and transporte the same beyonde the seas, and there to dispose them without speciall warrant from us for the doeing thereof, which in tyme to come mighte be perillous unto them, unless wee shoulde by some publique instrument declare that all

Vow II. *that money for this*

A P P E N D I X.

this was done by our especiall commaundment and for our especiall service :

Knowe all men therefore that wee, for many weighty and important reasons and causes, much concerning us our honour and state; have authorisid and commaunded the saide Lord Compton, Lord Conwey and Sir Henry Mildmay and Endymion Porter, to deliver theis severall jewells and plate, before severally mentioned in manner as aforesaide, unto the saide Duke and Erle or such of their servants as they shoulde appointe to keepe the same ;

And that wee did likewise authorise and commaunde the said Duke and Earle to order and dispose of the said jewells and plate to such purposes, and in such manner as wee our selfe have in private to them particularly directed, and wee doe by theis presents declare and avowe the same, and that nothinge therein is done but by our owne ymmediate commaunde and for our owne ymmediate service ; And our will and pleasure is, and wee doe by theis presents, for us our heires and successors, graunte that they the saide Duke of Buckingham, Erle of Holland, Lord Conwey, Lord Compton.

Sir

und-

Erle
ould

and
le to
s and
man-
them
their
, and
y our
r our
ll and
rs, for
e that
Erle
pton.
Sir

A P P E N D I X.

Sir Henry Mildmay, and Endymion Porter and every of them their heires, executors and administrators, and their and everie of their landes, goods and chattells, bee for ever freed as against us our heires and successors for the doeing and performeing of our will and pleasure touchinge the premisses, and that they and every of them, be onely accomptable to us in our owne person for the disposing of the saide Jewells and plate, and to none other nor in any other manner;

And their presents, or the inrollment thereof, shalbe unto them and every of them, and to all our officers and mynisters whom yt may any way concerne, a full and sufficient warrant and discharge in that behalfe.

In witness, &c.

Witness our selfe att Hampton Courte the seaventh day of December.

Per ipsum Regem.

A P P E N D I X.

A Monsieur le Compte D'Hollande.

MONSEIGNEUR,

MONS. L' Abé de Scagliá m'a com-
mende de vous faire ceste despesche
pour la necessité qu'il y a que les affaires
soient avancées et poussées comme il dist
dens le grand chemain. Il y a un mois
que j'ay envoyé une despesche a Monsf. le
Duc pour rendre compte de ce qu'il m'avoist
enchargé et de ce que Monsf. de Scaglia
avoist a dire, la dicte despesche estant arivée
trois jours appres le despart de Monseigneur
le Duc. Sa Maj. a pleu la lire et m'hon-
orer de ces commends par une lettre que
Monsf. de Montagu m'a apportée du secre-
taire Canvué. En m'a précédente lettre
j'ay faict recitt de ce que ce pouvoist ap-
prendre issi des plus fraiches nouvelles de
France, et de ce que Monsf. L' Abé de
Scaglia avoit appris a Brusselles, Estant le
sommaire une tres remarquable disposition
qu' avoist L' Infante et le Marquis Spignola
a un accomodement, luy aiant demandé s'ils
se pouvoient asseurer que L' Engleterre leur
donneroit bien deux mois de temps, pour
recevoir

om-
sche
aires
dist
mois
f. le
voist
glia
ivée
neur
non-
que
cre-
ette
ap-
de
de
t le
tion
nola
s fils
leur
pour
voir

A P P E N D I X

A Monsieur le Comte D'Albani

Monsieur,

Monsieur le Comte D'Albani a bien voulu m'écrire de Rome pour me faire savoir qu'il y a quelques lettres de son Excellence et qu'il y a une lettre de son Excellence de la date du grand chemin. Il y a une lettre que j'ai envoyée une dépêche à Monsieur le Duc pour rendre compte de ce qu'il m'a écrit et de ce que Monsieur de Ségur avait à dire, la date de la dépêche étant après trois jours après le départ de Monsieur le Duc. La Maj. a pleuré la lire et m'a honoré de ses compliments par une lettre que Monsieur de Montagu m'a apportée du langage. En m'a fait savoir que j'ai fait savoir de ce que de pouvait apprendre de la plus grande nouvelle de France, et de ce que Monsieur le Comte de Ségur avait écrit à Bruxelles. Etant à l'ouverture des lettres remarquables de Monsieur le Comte de Ségur et le Marquis de Ségur, et m'a demandé si j'avais demandé si le pouvoir m'aurait que L'Empereur leur donnerait bien deux mois de temps, pour

A P P E N D I X.

receveoir les ordres requis d'Espagne, Or est il qu'en fuitte de la derniere lettre de Rubens, par la quelle il desiroist un entre-veue de luy et de moye en Hollande, ie luy procuray un passeport du Prince d' Oranges, Il ce transporta de Brusselles a Breda, d'ou il mescript qu'il avoist ordre de ces maistres de ne passer plus oultre que Zenenberghen, plasse neutre, et ou autrefois ceux qui firent les premieres ouvertures de la France sentrevoioient, m'assurant par sa lettre qu'il me feroist veoir clairement que ceste punctualite estoit fondée sur des raisons justes, equitables et tendantes a l'avancement de l'affaire, mais aiant en singuliere recommandation d'accompagner les ordres que Mons. le Duc m'a donnee, avecq les circonstances requises a la reputation de sa Maj. ie montray la lettre a Mons. Carleton et luy dis que ie nestois nullement d'avis de bouger de la Haye ou des environs, et fis response au dict Sr. Rubens que ie luy avois envoyé un passeport a sa requisition, en vertu duquel il pouvoist sans aucune difficulté ce transporter luy et ses valets, en telle plasse de la Hollande qu'il luy plaisait, que s'il faisoit difficulté de venir a la Haye, ie lirois trouver a Delf, ou Rotterdam

Y 3

comme

A P P E N D I X.

comme appert par les copies des lettres issi
encloffes, Il me fist responce, et sçaveoir quil
partoit promptement pour Brusselles pour re-
ceveoir aultres ordres, estant tres sensible de
quelque ombrage que ie pourois prendre,
comme appert par cest lettre incluse quil
escript a Mons. L' Abé de Scagliá, pro-
testant que ceste resolution avoist esté prise
pour le bien de l'affaire, ce qu'il m'eust
tres particulièrement faict entendre. Quelque
jours apres il arriva a Delf qui estoit le $\frac{11}{11}$
du mois de Juillet, où il m'a representé que
si Don Diego Messias qui est encore a Paris
n'eust tardé si long temps il n'eust pas-desiré
de me veoir avant son arrivée parce que
L' Infante attendant par luy tout ordre ne
sçavoit que dire, mais craignant que l'Engle-
terre prinst quelque ombrage de la longueur
d'Espagne, elle lavoit envoyé pour m'as-
seurer de son integritté de son Zelle, et sin-
cere intention. En un mot pour faire cog-
noistre que les ordres eussent estes plustost
envoyés si l'Espagne n'eust pris c'este reso-
lution d'envoyer Don Diego Messia lequel
a ce quil dist a faict telle diligence qu'il est
party le lendemain de ces fiançailles, le dict
Don Diego aiant aussi tardé plus long temps
par les chemains pour raison d'une fièvre
tierce

A P P E N D I X.

tierce laquelle le tient encore a Paris. la seconde raison pourquoy ils avoyent envoyé le Sr. Rubens estoist, pour entendre si l'on avoist avancé pour procurer a la concurrence des estats, et si l'on avoist medité sur les expedients necessaires, pour facilliter les affaires, ou les plus grandes difficultes et obstacles ce rencontreroient en celles de Hollande, Que l'Espagne avoist escript en ces termes. Vous continuerez de traiter avec Gerbier jusques a ce que Don Diego vienne, non seulement d'un acomodement entre l'Espagne et l'Engleterre, mais aussi pour l'Alesmagne et l'Hollande. Que l'Empereur mesme avoist escript tres exactement a l'Infante que si aucun traitté passoit par ces mains quil seroist tres content que les affaires d'Alesmagne s'acommodassent et qu'il tesmoigneroist d'estre un Prince Chrestien. Le dict Rubens faisant des grandes instances pour sçaveoir a quel expedians l'on avoist pensez, Je luy fis responssé que par l'escript qu' avoist esté envoyé le 9. de mars, pour responssé de ceux que j'avois apportée de la part de l'Infante, la Balle (comme dire) estoist mise a leur pietz, que c'estoist a eux de parler, que le temps ne permet pas puis que nous ne voions encore aultre certittude de leur part

A P P E N D I X.

que parolles, de faire aucune ouverture, que bien estoit vray que Mons. Carleton se devoist disposer a faire tout debvoir, mais qu'il n'estoit possible d'avancer l'affaire sens que de la part d'Espagne, l'on ne vist des tesmoignages eficatieux, sur quoy il me dict que la serenissime Infante sçavoit bien quil ne se pouvoist rien faire sans les ordres requis et si long temps attendus, mais que son voiage tendant a nous asseurer de la bonne intention, et nous leuer de toute doubte. seroit acompagné de quelque advancement si en attendant la venue de Don Diego Mefias il ce pouvoist trouver quelques expedians pour donner lumiere a l'acheminement du traité, et quainssi il retourneroit avecque quelque fruct. Je luy dis que pour correspondre aus assurances qu'il apportoit de la bonne intention de l'Infante. Que ie le pouvois asseurer de celle de sa Maj. Et puis qu'il avoit maintenant licence de ce promener par les villes de Hollande, que j'avrois loisir de veoir Mons. Carleton lequel pouroit dire son sentiment sur quelques expedians, de la part duquel ie luy ay dict a son despart, qu'il s'esvertuera tant que sera possible, a mediter sur les expedians necessaires et quen attendant qu'il avoit pensé a
deux,

TABLE DES MATIÈRES

Les parties de l'âme humaine
Le premier livre
Le second livre
Le troisième livre
Le quatrième livre
Le cinquième livre
Le sixième livre
Le septième livre
Le huitième livre
Le neuvième livre
Le dixième livre
Le onzième livre
Le douzième livre
Le treizième livre
Le quatorzième livre
Le quinzième livre
Le seizième livre
Le dix-septième livre
Le dix-huitième livre
Le dix-neufième livre
Le vingtième livre
Le vingt-et-unième livre
Le vingt-deuxième livre
Le vingt-troisième livre
Le vingt-quatrième livre
Le vingt-cinquième livre
Le vingt-sixième livre
Le vingt-septième livre
Le vingt-huitième livre
Le vingt-neufième livre
Le trentième livre
Le trente-et-unième livre
Le trente-deuxième livre
Le trente-troisième livre
Le trente-quatrième livre
Le trente-cinquième livre
Le trente-sixième livre
Le trente-septième livre
Le trente-huitième livre
Le trente-neufième livre
Le quarantième livre
Le quarante-et-unième livre
Le quarante-deuxième livre
Le quarante-troisième livre
Le quarante-quatrième livre
Le quarante-cinquième livre
Le quarante-sixième livre
Le quarante-septième livre
Le quarante-huitième livre
Le quarante-neufième livre
Le cinquantième livre
Le cinquante-et-unième livre
Le cinquante-deuxième livre
Le cinquante-troisième livre
Le cinquante-quatrième livre
Le cinquante-cinquième livre
Le cinquante-sixième livre
Le cinquante-septième livre
Le cinquante-huitième livre
Le cinquante-neufième livre
Le soixantième livre
Le soixante-et-unième livre
Le soixante-deuxième livre
Le soixante-troisième livre
Le soixante-quatrième livre
Le soixante-cinquième livre
Le soixante-sixième livre
Le soixante-septième livre
Le soixante-huitième livre
Le soixante-neufième livre
Le septantième livre
Le septante-et-unième livre
Le septante-deuxième livre
Le septante-troisième livre
Le septante-quatrième livre
Le septante-cinquième livre
Le septante-sixième livre
Le septante-septième livre
Le septante-huitième livre
Le septante-neufième livre
Le quatre-vingtième livre
Le quatre-vingt-et-unième livre
Le quatre-vingt-deuxième livre
Le quatre-vingt-troisième livre
Le quatre-vingt-quatrième livre
Le quatre-vingt-cinquième livre
Le quatre-vingt-sixième livre
Le quatre-vingt-septième livre
Le quatre-vingt-huitième livre
Le quatre-vingt-neufième livre
Le cinquante
Le cinquante-et-unième
Le cinquante-deuxième
Le cinquante-troisième
Le cinquante-quatrième
Le cinquante-cinquième
Le cinquante-sixième
Le cinquante-septième
Le cinquante-huitième
Le cinquante-neufième
Le soixante
Le soixante-et-unième
Le soixante-deuxième
Le soixante-troisième
Le soixante-quatrième
Le soixante-cinquième
Le soixante-sixième
Le soixante-septième
Le soixante-huitième
Le soixante-neufième
Le septante
Le septante-et-unième
Le septante-deuxième
Le septante-troisième
Le septante-quatrième
Le septante-cinquième
Le septante-sixième
Le septante-septième
Le septante-huitième
Le septante-neufième
Le quatre-vingt
Le quatre-vingt-et-unième
Le quatre-vingt-deuxième
Le quatre-vingt-troisième
Le quatre-vingt-quatrième
Le quatre-vingt-cinquième
Le quatre-vingt-sixième
Le quatre-vingt-septième
Le quatre-vingt-huitième
Le quatre-vingt-neufième

deu
dis
po
col
ced
me
la
con
et
deu
esta
mo
roil
ter
gen
ces
Car
la
fair
ma
nir
que
gée
ben
von
le
sou
ma

A P P E N D I X.

deux, estant toutesfois dict par maniere de discours, scaveoir si pour l'Electorat il se pouvoist adjouster uné voix davantage au colege, et que le survivant des deux succederoyt, le second que dens lacommodement affin d'interessier le Prince, se rendasse la ville de Breda. Quand aux plus difficiles comme se qui regarde ce mot de p'ays libre, et lestroitte confederation ratifiée il y a deux ans, qu'il esperoist de trouver jour, estant son intention de la proposer au roy a mon retour, lors que le dict S^r. Rubens feroist veoir ce que Don Diego Messias apporteroist. Il a promis qu'il seroist toute diligence, et sur ce ay esté obligé d'attendre de ces premieres nouvelles, par advis de Mons^r. Carleton. J'ay faict entendre au dict Rub. la ligue que le roy de France pretend de faire avecq les Princes catholiques d'Allemagne. L'argent quelle a promis de fournir aux estats sur les premieres nouvelles quelle aura que l'armes des estats aura assiegée quelque plasse, de sorte que Mons^r. Rubens avecq plusieurs aultres discours qu'avons eu ensemble sur la raison d'Estat que le roy d'Espagne devoit plustost aveoir de souffrir un Prince de la religion en Allemagne, sen est allé avecq la puce a l'Oreille
esperant

A P P E N D I X.

esperant a la venue de Don Diego Messias, comme a un Messie. Les protestations qu'ils font, et la necessite qui les semble presser donne de l'aparence, si ce n'est que l'Espagne trompe mesme l'Infante. ce que ce cognoistra bien tost, car Rubens a promis que s'il s'apercevoit de telle chose il en ad-
verteroit promptement.

J'avois fait mention en ma premiere lettre, que l'on pouvoit aisement remarquer que plusieurs de ce pa'ys panchoient du costé de la France, et que la plus grand part avoyent une tres grande apprehension de ceste rupture entre la France et l'Angleterre. Je m'estois advise de n'employer mon temps a faire quelque recoeil des memoires que j'ay des affaires passées, et le communiquant avec Mons. L'Abé de Scaglia, Il a adjoutté ce qu'il a creu estre convenable et utile, L'ayant reduit en une facon de Lunettes d'Hollande pour faire veoir la verité et la forme des affaires. Je luy escript en langue Françoise pour la traduire apres en flamang avecq intention de le distribuer par escript parmy ceux qui ont le plus de pouvoir et de sentiment en ce pa'ys si telle estoit la volonte de sa Maj, c'est pourquoy ie l'envoye icy jointe, vous suppliant de dire vostre sentiment.

L'Am-

ffias,
qu'ils
resser
l'Ef-
e ce
omis
a ad-

e let-
quer
t du
part
ceste
Je
faire
y des
avec
cé ce
aiant
lande
e des
goise
vecq
army
fenti-
te de
ointe,
t.
Am-

A P P E N D I X.

L'Ambass. de Savoye m'a dict que les desputés des estats ont estes invistez et porttez escrire en France, touchant l'interest qu'ils ont de la mauvaise intelligence de ces deux couronnes. Que pourtant ils prient sa Maj. doublier les offences receves et de vouloir suspendre les actes d'hostillité contre l'Angleterre, representant particulièrement que ce desordre portte la ruine de cest estats. Laquelle lettre a esté faicte par l'artifice du Cardinal de Richelieu pour la faire imprimer a Paris, afin que ceux de la religion de France voient que les actions d'Angleterre sont mesmes odieuses a ces amis, afin qu'ils croient qu'il y a mesme de la desunion avecque ces estats, et faire paroistre qu'il a eu raison de portter le roy son maistre a des animosites contre l'Angleterre, puis que les estrangers mesmes cognoissent que la France par elle a esté offensée.

Nonobstant ceste ditte lettre que l'on croist estre sollicitée par Arsen lequel s'est faict cognoistre du tout François en ceste conjuncture ; Les estats cognoissent bien que l'Angleterre ne peut pour ces interets, n'y pour sa reputation permettre la perte de la Rochelle, comme aussi que la France aye grandes forces en Mer, et destre pour les
mesmes

A P P E N D I X.

mesmes repeçts aussi bien interessez que l'Angleterre, qui donne assez de subject de croire quil y a de la necessité de les pousser, n'y ayant pas de doute, quilz suivroit tout a faict l'Angleterre en ce quelle voudroit traister d'une paix d'Espagne, estants hors de toute sorte despoir d'assistance de la France, et sont bien veoir le sentiment quilz en ont s'ayant la province d'Hollande esvertuée de fournir deux millions de livres, plus que par le passé pour suppleter a ce que la France manque. Le S^r. Rubens a veu lettres escriptes de France a l'Infante et Marquis Spignola lesquelles sont dressees par le Cardinal de Richelieu, disant lors que Mons^r. de Montagu parloit au Duc de Savoye touchant les affaires de la France, et l'Angleterre, que l'Ambassadeur de France la resident estoit caché derriere la tapisserie pour oir tout ce que ce disoit, ceste fourbe estant controuvée pour faire croire que la France est recherchée par l'Angleterre et que mesmes la France est si esloignée de vouloir acommodement que ces ministres ne veulent pas paroistre ou sont ceux d'Angleterre, pour traister avecques eux.

Le Cardinal de Richelieu, ayant ombrage du voiage de Messias, se disant en France que
c'est

que
Et de
suffer,
tout a
droit
hors
de la
ment
Hol-
ns de
oleter
bens
fante
essées
que
voye
Eng-
a re-
pour
tans
ce est
lmes
com-
alent
erre,
noM
rage
que
c'est

A P P E N D I X.

c'est pour traiter avecq l'Angleterre, il a faict promptement escrire une lettre a Artfen, si tost que l'armée des estats assiegeroient une plasse de l'ennemy que la France leur fera tenir cinq cents mille livres, esperant par ce moien et par les 4⁰⁰ livres qu'ils ontourny au roy de Dennemarque d'apportter lenpeschement a l'acommodement des affaires entre l'Espagne et l'Angleterre, cest un argument que la France ne faict rien de bon que par crainte et quand elle est forcée. Le bien qu' a desia aportté le bruiet de quelque traitté avecque l'Espagne, maxime certain que l'entretien en est bon.

Les Lettres de Paris du 25 font mention d'une soulevation qu'il y a eu dens Bourdeaux n'aiants voulu accepter les nouveaux edits. Ceux de Bourdeaux n'ont aussi voulu publier la desfence du commerce avecque l'Angleterre. Mons. L' Abé de Scaglia m'a induit descrire qu'il seroist d'avis en ceste disposition de leur faire scaveoir de les vouloir traiter en amis, a condition qu'ils soient obliger d'assister ce que le roy de la grand Bretagne entreprendra a leur advantage. Monsieur de Rohan a faict resposse au roy par son agent que le roy luy avoit envoyé pour tirer promesse de luy qu'il n'eust pas

A P P E N D I X.

a ce remuer. Il a respondu qu'il se fera recognoistre bon serviteur du roy pourveu que la Rochelle soit remise en toute sorte de liberté, ce que faict cognoistre au roy que la deliberation des armes que Mons. de Rohan prend, est avecque le consentement des Eglises de France. Il a fait retirer Madâme de Rohan a Geneve, et sen va en Italie affin que personne ne soupsonne quelle sollicette le roy pour son mary.

La Rochelle avoist faict pendre quelques uns qui avoient voulu persuader le peuple de s'unir avecque le roy.

Mons. de Guise est très mal satisfaiect pour le commendement donné a Mons. d'Angoulême. Il estoist party vers Poitrou environ quatre ou cinq mille hommes et doibt estre la a la fin du mois de Juillet. Je ne puis obmettre de faire recitt de la bonne repartie que Mons. L'Abé de Scaglia a faict a l'Embassadeur de France et celuy de Venise issi resident, lesquelles pressoient fort qu'il ce devoist entremettre en un accomodement, qu'il falloit procurer que la France vint a une suspension d'armes, sur quoy L'Abé de Scaglia demande si la France avoist des piques longues de Calais a Douvre, car pour d'autres armes il n'en cognoissoit pas.

ra re-
u que
de li-
que la
Rohan
s Eg-
ne de
n que
tte le

elques
peuple

pour
ngou-
viron
t estre
e puis
partie
l'Em-
se issi
n'il ce
ment,
vint a
bé de
t des
pour

Jay

A P P E N D I X.

Jay representé a Monsf. de Scaglia ce que Monsf. Canoué m'a commandé de la part du roy, le dict Scaglia m'a faict veoir en mesme temps ce quil escrivoit a son Altezze touchant les affaires, pour le tenir toujours disposé au dessain de sa Maj. et dy engager ces amis, ce qu'il avoit recommandé avecque toute l'ardeur que l'on pouvoist sonhaister. Pour ce que regarde le voyage du Baron de Puseol, il attend responssé d'un jour a aultre, de tout ce que l'on peut desirer de sa negotiation, estant party d'icy avecque toutes les instructions et mesmoires necessaires, il ne doute quil n'aye bien servy. Pour les affaires de Geneve il a dict a Monsf. de Montagu en ma presence comme il pourra asseurer son Altesse de tout ce que le roy luy a ordonné et de plus que sa Maj. est authourdhuy au point de rendre si grand servisse a ceux de son party en France qu'il luy donnera tant plus d'avantage et d'authoritté parmy ceux de Geneve et ailleurs que l'on pouvoist attendre quelque bon succes. L'Alte de Scaglia s'asseurant que son Maistre le trouvera bon, Monsieur de Montagu s'en va bien instruit de ce qu'il aura a faire avecq Soissons, particulièrement sur l'ocasion de la Maladie du roy, laquelle enpirant pou-

roist

A P P E N D I X.

roist bien changer beaucoup de choses, autrement s'il tombe en fièvre comme l'on dict desia, cela fortifiera les mal contents de France, et donnera toute sorte d'avantage a ceux qui en sçauront profiter, et quelque sorte de minne qu'ils fassent ils sont a present bien enpeschez, car indubitablement, yl y aura beaucoup de brouilliers dans toutes les provinces de la France qui les rendront inutilles au roy pour le secours qu'il en pouvoist avoir tiré, jusques a tant que l'on soit en estât de faire d'avantage, comme Mons. de Scaglia croit que sera si les affaires de Savoye et de Genes sache vent.

L'Abe de Scaglia avroist desiré de passer au plustost en Engleterre vers sa Maj. mais est en ce point qu'il attend quelque response de Madame de Soissons, il desire de pouvoir conclure avecq Mons. de Candalle qui luy a promis de s'unir avecq Mons. le Comte de Soissons, lequel n'attend qu'une response pour establir ceste affaire la, mais il espere de partir dicy, au plus tard en quinze jours, ou trois semaines, et desire que le vaisseau revienne envers le dict temps.

L'Ambass. de France a fort desiré de pouvoir escrire quelque chose du retour de Mons. de Montagu, il s'est adressé a
Mons.

ul-
me
nts
un-
et
ont
le-
ens
les
ars
ant
ge,
les
.
ier
ais
ffe
oir
uy
te
ffe
de
ou
e-

le
ur
a
f.

A P P E N D I X.

Monf. de Scaglia lequel luy a fait des re-
ponses assez ridicules, en particulier luy a
proposé de demander a Monf. Carleton
passeport pour alfeurer les vaisseaux du roy
de France qu'il voirdroit bien faire partir de
ces ports.

J'avois touché en m'a precedente lettre
comme l'Ambass. de Venice et l'Agent de
Florence residant en Engleterre sont per-
sonnes qui interprettent en mal tout ce qui
ce faisoit en Engleterre, donnent les advis
aux ennemis de la couronne, et estoient per-
sonnes dangereuses, en aiant souvent ouy
des estranges rapports. Monf. de Scaglia dict
sur cela, qu'il faut veoir de mettre l'affaire
tout bellement en tel estast que l'on aye a
parler sans portter prejudice a l'Ambass. de
Venice qui est en France parce que les prin-
cipalles choses que Monf. L'Abé de Scaglia
a scu, il les a de celuy de Paris, lequel est
maintenant suspect a celuy d'Engleterre.

Mais touchant cest agent de Florence
qui est a Londres, Le Sr. Vertselin m'a sou-
vent donné des advis pour les dire a Monf.
le Duc. ne pouvant le dict Vertselin souffrir
les malices lesquelles il faisoist paroistre.
Et j'ay remarqué selon les paroles que le
dict Vertselin m'a dittes que sans doubte

A P P E N D I X.

cest agent de Florence a faißt ce petit livret intitullé la cronique des favoris, et dedie a Monf. le Duc de Buckingham, dens lequel ie trouve les mesmes termes que le Vertselin m'a raconté. Monf. de Scaglia m'a faißt tenir le livret que j'aportteray quand et moy, sa Maj. m'ayant faißt l'honneur de me commander par le secretaire Canové d'en faire raport, a qui j'ay aussi escript un peu plus briefvement et pour ne manquer a mon deveoir ie n'ay voullu faillir de vous en donner la cognoissance.

Authourdhuy sont venues les lettres de France vieilles de 10 jours. Le roy est encore a Villeroy fort mal. sa fievure est double tierce, avecque l'accident de la disenterie le rend en tres mauvais estast, les astrologues disant sa fin, toutes les affaires cessent et plusieurs tant dehors que dedans sont aux atentes; il fust dict au roy que le Cardinal de Richelieu lavoit servy avecque beaucoup de passion, il dict ces mots, il est vray ie le sçay bien, mais le peuple se plaint fort.

Ils ont taché d'accepter le gouvernement de Grandmont, mais il la refusé. Monf. D'Espernon c'est retiré a Bergerac, disant puis qu'il ne peut enpesscher la soulevation
du

ret
die
le-
le
lia
nd
de
'en
peu
non
on-

de
en-
ble
erie
ro-
fent
aux
inal
oup
e le

ent
onf.
fant
ion
du

A P P E N D I C E

Le premier chapitre de cet ouvrage est consacré à l'examen des principes généraux de la philosophie.

Il est divisé en deux parties. La première traite de la nature de l'homme, de ses facultés et de ses passions. La seconde traite de la morale, de la politique et de la législation.

Le second chapitre est consacré à l'examen des principes de la métaphysique. Il est divisé en deux parties. La première traite de la notion de Dieu, de l'âme et de l'immortalité. La seconde traite de la notion du mal, du libre arbitre et de la responsabilité.

Le troisième chapitre est consacré à l'examen des principes de la logique. Il est divisé en deux parties. La première traite de la notion de la vérité, de la méthode et de la dialectique. La seconde traite de la notion de la science, de la philosophie et de la sagesse.

A P P E N D I X.

du peuple, qu' aussi ne veust il estre present si quelque mal arivoit.

Monsieur d'Angoulesme a este commendé de s'arester a Nior qui est a 10 lieues de la Rochelle. ils ont levé toute les garnisons tant de Boulogne et quartiers sircomvoilins pour les envoyer a Monsf. d'Angoulesme. Madame la Contesse de Soissons a mandé que le mariage luy plaist mais dict a Monsf. de Scaglia quelle ne peut resoudre que jusques a ce que ceste maladie du roy prenne fin.

L'Ambassadeur de Savoye a escript par homme expres la necessite qu'il y a que Monsf. le Compte se desclare et prenne resolution principalement durant la maladie du roy.

Don Diego Messias est fort malade a Paris d'une fievre tierce, Je crains fort un prolonguement aux affaires, par ceste maladie.

Monsieur de Crecy aiant mande un courier pour faire sçaveoir au roy de l'armement de Monsf. de Savoye et l'ombrage que l'on devoit prendre de Monsf. de Soissons, le roy a mande a Monsf. de Crecy de ne bouger des frontieres et qu'il luy envoieiroit le regiment du Prince de Phalsbourg, le fils du Cardinal de Guise

A P P E N D I X.

qui fust tué a Blois, quil les reduiroit a trois mille. le regiment du cheu. de Sault a deux mille, et si cela ne suffit, quil luy donne ordre d'en faire encore cinq mille et cinq cents cheuaus.

Monf. de Louvieres estant mis en prison a la Bastille en l'ocasion de Chalais a demande a parler au Cardinal Richelieu, le mesme jour a este mené a la Conciergerie, où l'on faict son proces, ce diét qu'il doibt aveoir nomme plusieurs personnes et en particulier Monf. le grand prieur et Vandome.

Monf. Del Beuff sollicitte pour le gouvernement de la Picardie.

Le roy a este saigné quatre fois, la fièvre tierce redoublée, ne bouge pas du liét.

Le Cardinal ce paigne de rage les cheveux et la barbe avecque les ongles, ne permet que personne aproche du roy, mesme la royne.

Cest issi le sommaire de ce que les dernieres lettres disent.

Jespere que Vost. Exc. pardonnera a ma longue escripture partant du Zelle

De Monseigneur.

Vostre tres humble tres obeissant

et tres oblige serviteur

B. GERBIER.

ce 6 d'Aoust 1627, Haye.

De

A P P E N D I X.

qui fust mé a Blois, quit les redoublés a trois mille, le regiment du cheu. de Saoy a deux mille, et si cela ne fuffit, quil luy donne ordre d'en faire encore cinq mille et cinq cents chevauz.

Monf. de Louviers eftant mis en prison a la Baſille en l'ocafion de Chalais a demandé a parler au Cardinal Richelieu, le meſme jour a eſte mené a la Conciergerie, où l'on faiét ſon proces, ce diét quil dult avecqz nomme pluſieurs perſonnes et en particulier Monf. le grand prieur et Vandome.

Monf. Deb Beuff ſolicitte pour le gouvernement de la Picardie.

Le roy a eſte ſaigné quatre fois, la fièvre tierce redoublée, ne bouge pas du lit.

Le Cardinal ce paigne de rage les cheveux et la barbe avecque les ongles, ne permet que perſonne s'aperoche du roy, meſme la royne.

Ceſſaſſe le ſommaire de ce que les dernieres lettres diſent.

J'eſpere que Voſt. Exc. pardonnera a ma longue eſcripture partant du Zelle.

De Monſieur

Vostre tres humble tres obeissant

et tres oblige ſerviteur

B. GERBIER.

le 6 d'Aouſt 1627, Hays.

De

A P P E N D I X.

* *De Concessione ad vitam Nicholao Laniere
et aliis.*

CHARLES by the grace of God, &c.
To the treasurer and undertreasurer of
our Exchequer now being, and that here-
after for the tyme shalbe, Greeting,

Whereas wee have beene graciously pleas-
ed, in consideration of service done, and to
be done unto us by fundrie of our musi-
cians, to graunt unto them the severall an-
nuities and yearly pensions hereafter follow-
ing, (that is to say) to Nicholas Laniere
master of our musick two hundred poundes
yearly for his wages, to Thomas Foord
fourescore poundes yearly for his wages, that
is, for the place which he formerly held,
fortie poundes yearely, and for the place
which John Ballard late deceased held,
and now bestowed upon him the said Tho-
mas Foord fortie poundes yearly, to Ro-
bert Johnson yearely for his wages fortie
poundes and for stringes twentie poundes
by the yeare, to Thomas Day yearely for
his wages fortie pounds and for keeping a
boy twenty sower poundes by the yeare, al-

* Rymer, vol. xviii. p. 728.

A P P E N D I X.

so to Alfonso Ferabosco, Thomas Lupo, John Laurence, John Kelly, John Coggeshall, Robert Taylor, Richard Deering, John Drewe, John Lanier, Edward Wormall, Angelo Notary and Jonas Wrench, to everie of them fortie poundes a peece yearely for their wages, and to Alfonso Bales and Robert Marshe, to each of them twentie poundes a peece yearely for their wages.

Theis are therefore to will and commaund you, out of our treasure in the receipt of our exchequer, to cause payment to be made to our said musicians above mentioned, and to every of them severally and respectively, the said severall annuities and allowances, as well presently upon the sight hereof for one whole year ended at the feast of the annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary, last past before the date hereof, as alsoe from the feast hitherto, and soe from tyme to tyme hereafter at the fower usuall feastes or termes of the yeare, (that is to say) at the feast of the Nativitie of St. John Baptist, St. Michaell the Archangell, the Byrth of our Lord God, and the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary, by even and equall portions, during their naturall lives, and the lives of everie of them
7 respectively,

REPORT

...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...

A P P E N D I X

to Alfonso Perabocco, Thomas Lago, John Lawrence, John Kelly, John Coggeshall, Robert Taylor, Richard Deering, John Dicke, John Lanier, Edward Warrall, Angelo Notary and Thomas Wrench, to each of them for the payment of their service payables a penny yearly for their wages, and to Alfonso Bales and Robert Mashe, to each of them twenty pence yearly for their wages.

These are therefore to will and command you, out of our treasure in the receipt of our exchequer, to make payment to be made to our said masters above mentioned, and to every of them severally and respectively, the said several annuities and allowances, as well presently upon the sight hereof for one whole year ended at the feast of the annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary, last past before the date hereof, as also from the feast hereof, and soe from time to time hereafter, at the former usual feastes or termes of the same, (that is to say) at the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, St. Michael the Archangel, the Birth of our Lord Christ, and the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary by even and equal portions, during their naturall lives, and the lives of others of them respectively,

A P P E N D I X.

respectively, together with all fees, profits, commodities, allowances and advantages whatsoever to the said places incident and belonging, in as large and ample manner as any our musicians in the same places heretofore have had and enjoyed the same; and theis presents, or the inrollment thereof, shalbe your sufficient warrant and dischardge in this behalfe.

In witnes, &c.

Witnes our selfe at Westminster the eleventh day of July.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

*De Concessione Denizationis Francisco
Cleyne et Philippo de Maecht. **

REX omnibus ad quos, &c. Salutem.
Sciatis quod nos, de gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris, concessimus, ac per presentes pro nobis, heredibus et successoribus nostris, concedimus Francisco Cleyne et Philippo de Maecht in partibus transmarinis oriundis seu quibus aliis nominibus vel cognominibus vocentur seu censeantur, vel quocunque alio

* Rymer, vol. xviii. p. 96.

A P P E N D I X.

nomine vel cognomine aut additione nominis vel cognominis eorum alter vocetur seu censeatur, quod ipsi posthac durantibus vitis suis sint indigene ac ligei nostri, ac heredum et successorum nostrorum regni nostri Angliae, ac in omnibus teneantur reputentur tractentur habeantur et gubernentur et eorum alter teneatur reputetur tractetur habeatur et gubernetur; tanquam fidelis ligeus noster heredum et successorum nostrorum infra hoc regnum nostrum Anglie oriundus, et non aliter nec alio modo;

Ac quod ipsi omnes et omnimodas actiones, sectas et querelas cujuscunque sint generis, in quibuscunque curiis locis et jurisdictionibus nostris heredum et successorum nostrorum habere exercere, eisque uti et gaudere, ac eis et in eisdem placitare et implacitare, respondere et responderi, defendere et defendi possint et valeant, et eorum alter possit et valeat, in omnibus et per omnia, sicut aliquis fidelis ligeus noster vel aliqui fideles ligei nostri in dicto regno nostro Anglie oriundi;

Et insuper quod iidem Franciscus Cleyne et Philippus de Maecht terras tenementa reversiones et servitia, ac alia hereditamenta quaecunque infra dictum regnum nostrum Anglie et alia dominia nostra perquirere recipere

A P P E N D I X.

recipere habere tenere emere et possidere, ac eis uti et gaudere, eaque dare vendere alienare et legare cuicunque persone sive quibuscunque personis sibi placuerit ad libitum suum possint et valeant, et eorum alter possit et valeat licite et impune, adeo plene quiete libere integre et pacifice, sicut aliquis ligeus noster vel aliqui ligei nostri infra dictum regnum nostrum Anglie nati ;

Ac etiam quod iidem Franciscus Cleyne et Philippus de Maecht omnes et omnimodas libertates Franchetias et privilegia hujus regni nostri libere quiete et pacifice habere et possidere, eisque uti et gaudere possint tanquam ligei nostri, et eorum alter possit tanquam ligeus noster, infra dictum regnum nostrum Anglie oriundi, absque perturbatione impedimento molestia vexatione calumpnia seu gravamine nostri heredum et successorum nostrorum vel aliorum quorumcunque ; Aliquo statuto actu ordinatione seu provisione in contrarium inde, antehac editis factis ordinatis seu provisus, aut aliqua alia re causa vel materia quacunque, in aliquo non obstante :

Proviso semper quod iidem Franciscus Cleyne et Philippus de Maecht homagium ligeum nobis faciant, ac Lott et Scott, prout alii

A P P E N D I X.

alii ligei nostri faciunt et contribuunt, solvant et contribuant, et eorum alter solvat et contribuat ut est justum, solvantque iidem Franciscus et Philippus nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris customas et subsidia pro bonis et marchandizis suis, prout alienigene solvant et solvere consueverunt.

Provisio etiam semper quod iidem Franciscus et Philippus ad omnes et singulas ordinationes actus statuta et proclamationes hujus regni nostri, tam edita quam imposterum edenda, teneantur et obedientes sint, et eorum alter teneatur et obediens sit, juxta formam statuti in ea parte nuper editi et provisi.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teste rege apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo die Maii.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A P P E N D I X.

* *De Concessione ad Vitam Franciscæ
Cleyne.*

CHARLES by the grace of God, &c.
To all, to whome theis presents shall
come, Greeting :

Knowe yee that wee, for certeyne good
causes and considerations us hereunto mov-
ing, of our especiall grace, certeyne know-
ledge and meere motion, have given and
granted, and by theis presents for us our
heires and successors, doe give and graunte
unto our trustie and welbeloved Francis
Cleyne, a certeine annuitie or pension of one
hundred poundes by the year, to have
hold and enjoy the said annuitie or pension
of one hundred poundes of lawfull money
of England by the yeare, to the said Francis
Cleyne, from the feast of the blessed Virgin
last past before the date hereof, for and dur-
ing the terme of his naturall life, to be per-
ceived and received by him the said Francis
Cleyne or his assignes, out of the treasure of
us our heires and successors, at the receipt
of the exchequer of us our heires and suc-
cessors, by the handes of the treasurer, un-
dertreasurer and chamberlaynes of us our

A P P E N D I X.

heires and successors there from tyme to tyme being, at the fower usual feastes or termes of the yeare, that is to say, at the feastes of the Nativitie of St. John Baptist, St. Michaell the Archangell, the Byrth of our Lord God, and the annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary, by even and equall portions to be paied,

Although expresse mention, &c.

In witnes, &c.

Witnes our selfe at Westminster the fourth day of June.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo,

I N D E X

A P P E N D I X

James and successors there from time to time
have being at the fower nitch feastes or
vermes of the yere, that is to say, at the
feastes of the Nativite of St. John Baptist,
St. Michael the Archangell, the Birth of
our Lord God, and the annunciation of the
blessed Virgin Mary, by even and equi-
portions to be paid,

Although expresse mention, &c.

In witness, &c.

Witness our selfe at Westminster the fourth
day of June.

Per Breve de Privilegiis

I

N

Ra

In t

P
Theo
Danie
Christ
Sir R
Peter

Isaac
Bern
Bapti
Henry
Willi
Willi

Edwa
Solom
Sir F

Maxi
Epiph
Nich
Henry

I N D E X

O F

NAMES of ARTISTS

IN THIS VOLUME,

Ranged according to the Times in which
they lived.

In the Reign of JAMES I.

PAUL Vanfomer, p. 5.
Cornelius Jansen, 7.
Theodore Russel, 11.
Daniel Mytens, 12.
Christopher Roncalli, 18.
Sir Robert Peake, 40.
Peter Oliver, 20.

GLASS-PAINTERS.

Isaac Oliver, 25.
Bernard Van Linge, 28.
Baptista Sutton, 40.
Henry Giles, 40.
William Price, 40.
William Price, jun. 40.

OTHER ARTISTS.

Edward Norgate, 30.
Solomon de Caus, 33.
Sir Francis Crane, 36.

STATUARIES.

Maximilian Colts, 39.
Epiphanius Eveham, 40.
Nicholas Stone, 40.
Henry Stone, 51.

John Stone, 51.
Nicholas Stone, jun. 40.

ARCHITECTS.

Bernard Jansen, 56.
Gerard Christmas, 57.
John Smithson, 59.
—— Butler, 60.
Stephen Harrison, 40.

MEDALLISTS.

Charles Antony, 63.
Thomas Antony, 40.
Thomas Bushell, 40.
Nicholas Briot, 66.

CHARLES I.

Abraham Vanderdort, 78.
Sir Balthazar Gerbier, 91.
Henry Vanderborcht, 127.
Sir Peter Paul Rubens, 134.
Abraham Diepenbeck, 148.
Sir Antony Vandysk, 150.
David Beck, 172.
George Geldorp, 173.
Isaac Sailmaker, 174.
—— Bradshaw, 40.
B. Van Bassen, 40.

Cornelius

I N D E X.

Cornelius Polenburg, 176.
 Henry Steenwyck, 178.
 John Torrentius, 179.
 J. C. Keirincx, 180.
 John Priwitz, 181.
 George Jamesone, do.
 William Dobson, 189.
 Gerard Honthorst, 195.
 John Van Belcamp, 199.
 Horatio Gentileschi, 203.
 Artemisia Gentileschi, 204.
 Nicholas Laniere, do.
 Francis Wouters, 207.
 — Weefop, 208.
 John De Critz, 209.
 Adrian Hanneman, 213.
 Cornelius Neve, 215.
 K. Coker, 216.
 Matthew Goodricke, do.
 — Stalband, do.
 — Portman, do.
 — Greenbury, do.
 Horatio Paulin, do.
 — Povey, 217.
 — Hamilton, do.
 Edward Bower, 218.
 — Holdernefs, do.
 T. Johnson, do.
 — Reurie, do.
 Francis Barlow, do.
 Sir Toby Matthews, 220.
 Sir James Palmer, 223.
 Samuel Butler, 224.
 Francis Cleyn, 225.
 John Hoskins, 231.
 Alexander Cooper, 233.
 Anne Carlisle, do.
 John Pettit, 234.
 P. Bordier, 235.

STATUARIES and CARVERS.

Andrew Kearne, 244.
 John Schurman, do.
 Edward Pierce, sen. 245.
 Edward Pierce, jun. do.
 Hubert Le Sueur, 247.
 Enoch Wyat, 249.
 Zachary Taylor, do.
 John Osborn, 250.

SEAL-CUTTERS.

Martin Johnson, 250.
 — Green, 251.
 Christian Van Vianen, chaser,
 251.
 Francis Fanelli, sculptor, 254.
 Theodore Rogiers, chaser, 255.

MEDALLISTS.

Thomas Rawlins, 256.
 John Varin, 259.

ARCHITECT.

Inigo Jones, 260.

INTERREGNUM.

General Lambert, 281.
 Robert Walker, do.
 Edward Maseall, 284.
 — Heywood, do.

MEDALLISTS.

Peter Blondeau, 285.
 Thomas Violst, do.
 Francis Carter, architect, do.

INDEX

83

NAME OF ARTIST

English - American

Alfred Stieglitz

John G. Thompson

William H. Fox Talbot

Henry Fox Talbot

John G. Thompson

William H. Fox Talbot

Henry Fox Talbot

John G. Thompson

William H. Fox Talbot

Henry Fox Talbot

Alfred Stieglitz

John G. Thompson

William H. Fox Talbot

Henry Fox Talbot

John G. Thompson

William H. Fox Talbot

Henry Fox Talbot

John G. Thompson

William H. Fox Talbot

Henry Fox Talbot

ad:

after,

54-
55:

M.

EX

Die
Ne

I N D E X

O F

NAMES of ARTISTS

Ranged alphabetically.

A.
ANTONY, Charles, 65.
Antony, Thomas, 30.

B.
Barlow, Francis, 218.
Bassen, B. Van, 174.
Beck, David, 172.
Belcamp, John Van, 199.
Blondeau, Peter, 235.
Bordier, P. 235.
Bower, Edward, 218.
Bradshaw, —, 174.
Briot, Nicholas, 66.
Bushell, Thomas, 65.
Butler, Samuel, 224.
Butler, —, 60.

C.
Carlisle, Anne, 233.
Carter, Francis, 235.
Caut, Solomon de, 33.
Christmas, Gerard, 57.
Cleya, Francis, 225.
Coker, K. 226.
Colts, Maximilian, 39.
Cooper, Alexander, 233.
Crane, Sir Francis, 36.
Critz, John de, 209.

D.
Diepenbeck, Abraham, 248.
Dobson, William, 229.

E.
Evesham, Epiphanius, 39.

F.
Fanelli, Francis, 254.

G.
Geldorp, George, 173.
Gentileschi, Artemisia, 204.
Gentileschi, Horatio, 202.
Gerbier, Sir Balthazar, 92.
Giles, Henry, 28.
Goodricke, Mathew, 216.
Green, —, 257.
Greenbury, —, 216.

H.
Hamilton, —, 217.
Hanneman, Adrian, 213.
Harrison, Stephen, 60.
Heywood, —, 284.
Holderness, —, 218.
Honthorst, Gerard, 195.
Hoskins, John, 231.

I.
Jamesone, George, 181.
Jansen, Bernard, 56.
Jansen, Cornelius, 7.
Johnson, Martin, 250.
Johnson, T. 218.
Jones, Inigo, 260.

K.
Kearns, Andrew, 244.

Keirinez,

BRITISH MUSEUM

I N D E X.

Keirincx, J. C. 180.

L.

Lambert, General, 281.
Laniere, Nicholas, 204.
Le Soeur, Hubert, 247.
Linge, Bernard Van, 28.

M.

Mascall, Edward, 284.
Matthews, Sir Toby, 220.
Mytens, Daniel, 12.

N.

Neve, Cornelius, 215.
Norgate, Edward, 30.

O.

Oliver, Isaac, 25.
Oliver, Peter, 20.
Oshorn, John, 250.

P.

Palmer, Sir James, 223.
Paulin, Horatio, 216.
Peake, Sir Robert, 18.
Petitot, John, 214.
Pierce, Edward, 245.
Pierce, Edward, jun. do.
Polenburg, Cornelius, 176.
Portman, —, 216.
Povey, —, 217.
Price, William, 28.
Price, William, jun. do.
Priwitzner, John, 281.

R.

Rawlins, Thomas, 256.

Reurie, —, 218.

Rogiers, Theodore, 255.
Roncalli, Christopher, 18.
Rubens, Sir Peter Paul, 134.
Ruffel, Theodore, 11.

S.

Sailmaker, Isaac, 174.
Schurman, John, 244.
Smithson, John, 59.
Stalband, —, 216.
Steenwyck, Henry, 178.
Stone, Henry, 51.
Stone, John, do.
Stone, Nicholas, 40.
Stone, Nicholas, jun. 51.
Sutton, Baptista, 28.

T.

Taylor, Zachary, 249.
Torrentius, John, 179.

V.

Vanderborcht, Henry, 127.
Vanderdort, Abraham, 78.
Vandyck, Sir Anthony, 150.
Vanfomer, Paul, 5.
Varin, John, 259.
Vianen, Christian Van, 251.
Violet, Thomas, 285.

W.

Walker, Robert, 281.
Weefop, —, 208.
Wouters, Francis, 207.
Wyt, Enoch, 249.

F I N I S.

CMC

**MVSEVM
BRITANNICVM**

